The original of this book is in the Cornell University Library.

There are no known copyright restrictions in the United States on the use of the text.

http://www.archive.org/details/cu31924070695071
RECORDS

OF

PLYMOUTH COLONY.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.

1633—1689.
RECORDS
OF THE
COLONY
OF
NEW PLYMOUTH
IN
NEW ENGLAND.
PRINTED BY ORDER OF THE LEGISLATURE OF THE COMMONWEALTH OF MASSACHUSETTS.
EDITED BY
NATHANIEL B. SHURLEFF, M.D.,
MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS.
1633—1689.

BOSTON:
FROM THE PRESS OF WILLIAM WHITE,
PRINTER TO THE COMMONWEALTH.
1857.
REMARKS.

THE miscellaneous records appertaining to the Plymouth Colony, originally forming part of the contents of several volumes, have been printed collectively, and are comprised in this volume.

The earliest marriages on record in the colony will be found entered among the Court Orders. All the births, marriages, and deaths which were returned for record anterior to the year 1647, with the above-mentioned exception, have been lost by the decay of the first part of the original volume in which they were recorded at Plymouth.

The Treasurers’ Accounts commence in 1658 and terminate in 1686, when the government of the colony was usurped by Andros. They are preserved in very good order, in connection with certain miscellaneous records, and are in the handwriting of many different persons.

The lists of freemen, taken at various times, and of those who were able to bear arms in the year 1643, are among the interesting records preserved in this volume.

Complete indexes have been prepared for the printed volume, to take the place of those in the original volumes, which were comparatively useless on account of their want of minuteness.

N. B. S.

December, 1857.
MARKS AND CONTRACTIONS.

A Dash — (or straight line) over a letter indicates the omission of the letter following the one marked.

A Curved Line ~ indicates the omission of one or more letters next to the one marked.

A Superior Letter indicates the omission of contiguous letters, either preceding or following it.

A Caret ^ indicates an omission in the original record.

A Cross X indicates a lost or unintelligible word.

All doubtful words supplied by the editor are included between brackets, [ ].

Some redundancies in the original record are printed in Italics.

Some interlineations, that occur in the original record, are put between parallels, ||.

Some words and paragraphs, which have been cancelled in the original record, are put between *+*.

Several characters have special significations, namely:—

©, — annum, anno.
ä, — an, am, — curiā, curiam.
ā, — mātrate, magistrate.
b, — ber, — numb, number; Robt, Robert.
c, — ci, ti, — accōn, action.
се, — tio, — jurisdiction, jurisdiction.
č, — cre, cer, — aës, acres.
ď, — ďĎ, delivered.
č, — Trēr, Treasurer.
č, — committiē, committee.
č, — ĉ, general; Georg, George.
h, — chr, charter.
i, — begi͝g, begini͝g, beginning.
k, — tre, letter.
m, — mm, mn, — comiitee, committee.
m, — recommiđaçon, recommendation.
ö, — mer, — forsiella, formerly.
ö, — mouth.
ö, — nn, — Peñ, Penn; año, anno.
ö, — Domini, Domini.
ö, — ner, — manër, manner.
ö, — on, — mentio, mention.
ö, — mō, month.
ɒ, — par, por, — pt, part; ption, portion.
ɒ, — per, — pson, person.
ɒ, — pro, — pporiôn, proportion.
ɒ, — pre, — pseent, present.
q, — qstion, question.
q, — esq, esquire.
R, — Ap, April.
s, — s, session; ēd, said.
s, — ser, — švants, servants.
š, — ter, — neuter, neuter.
ť, — capť, captain.
ū, — uer, — seval, several.
ū, — abou, above, above.
ʊ, — ver, — seval, several.
ʊ, — whēn.
yw, the; yw, them; yw, then; yw, their;
yw, this; yw, that.
$w, — us, — viliuos, vilius.
č, — es, et, — statutč, statutes.
č, &č, &č, — et cetera.
vix, — videlicet, namely.
/ — full point.
CONTENTS.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS, .... 3
TREASURY ACCOUNTS, .... 93
LISTS OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS, .... 173
INDEX, .... 211
PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

MISCELLANEOUS RECORDS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages contain the records of Births, Marriages, Deaths, and Burials, in the several towns of the Colony of New Plymouth, as they were returned by the respective town clerks. The first portion of the manuscript part having been lost, and the first page of what remains being in a tattered condition, the original record commences in a fragmentary manner. The handwriting in the original is that of Secretary Morton. The pages of the manuscript volume are noted in the printed copy by an asterisk in the text, and by Arabic figures in the margin.]

BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, AND BURIALS.

* x x x x twentyeth of November. [1]

x x x buried the tenth of Febrewary.

Zebx xeman buried the 23d of March.

1647. Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of theire Children. YARMOUTH.

Susanna Miller, daughter of Mr John Miller, was born the 2ond of May.

Elizabeth Hedge, daughter of Mr Wiliam Hedge, was born the twenty one of May.

Samuell Matthews, the sonn of James Matthews, was born the first of May.

Jonathan Hallot, the sonn of Andrew Hallott, was born the twentyeth of November.

Ruth Tayler, the daughter of Richard Tayler, was born the 29th of July.

Mary Rider, the daughter of Samuell Ryder, was born the sixt of September.

Sara Hull, the daughter of Trustrum Hull, was born the 18th of October.

Beniamin Staare, the sonn of Tho Staare, was born the sixt of Febrewary.

x Darby, the sonn of John Darby, was born the last of Febrewary.

Josepeth, the sonn of Wiliam Nicherson, born the 10 month, 1647.

(3)
Hugh Tilby died the twenty eight of January, buried the day following.
Henry Wilden married to Eed the twenty fift of January.
Sara Hull, the X X died X X
X X X X Winter, X X X was born on X X X

Plymouth

1647. Plymouth Register for Marriages and Burials.

[1647. Plymouth Register of Births.]

THO & Hanna Smith, the son & daughter of Richard Smith, being twines, were born on the twenty third of April.
Lidia Barnes, the daughter of John Barnes, was born on the twenty fourth of April.
Samuell Wood, the son of Henery Wood, was born the twenty fift of May.
Hanna Glase, the daughter of James Glase, was born the 2nd of June.
Ann Sturtivant, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 4th of June.
Lidia Bartlet, the daughter of Robert Bartlet, was born on the 8th of June.
Rebekah Billington, the daughter of Francis Billington, was born on the 8th of June.
Abigaill Church, the daughter of Richard Church, was born on the 22nd of June.
Hanna Eedy, the daughter of Samuell Eedy, was born on the twenty third of June.
Elizabeth Chipman, the daughter of John Chipman, was born on the 24th of June.
Hester Willet, the daughter of Mr Tho Willet, was born on the sixt of July.
Sara Heward, the daughter of John Heward, was born on the twentieth day of August.
Thomas Paddy, the son of Mr William Paddy, was born the sixt of September.
X X X son of William Hoskins, was born the last day of November.
X X X John Tompson, X X X
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

Eener, the daughter of Mr. Rener, was born the 26th of December.

Seth Pope, the son of Tho. Pope, was born on the 13th of January.

Elizabeth Cook, the daughter of Jakob Cook, was born on the 18th of January.

Samuell & Elizabeth Watson, being twines, the son & daughter of Gorg Watson, were born the 18th of January.

Ephraim Morton, the son of Ephraim Morton, was born on the 27th of January.

Isaak Doty, the son of Edward Doty, was born on the 8th of February.

Isaak Cushman, the son of the Elder Cushman, was born the 8th of February.

Mary Atkins, the daughter of Henery Atkins, was born the 13th of March.

Elizabeth Faunce, the daughter of John Faunce, was born the twenty third of March.

1648. Plym Regester of Mariages & Burialls.

Elizabeth Spooner, the wife of William Spooner, died the twenty eight of Aprill.

John Wood, the son of Steuen Tho. Smith, the son of Richard Smith, Hanna Glase, the daughter of James Glase, died the 15th of June.

John Young was married unto the 13th of December.

Mr. Beniamin Vermayes married unto Mrs. Mercy Bradford the one and twentyeth of December.

John Barnes, the son of John Barnes, died the twenty fift of December.

John Smith, Junr. of Plym, was married unto Deborah Howland, the 4th of January.

John Tompson, the son of John Tompson, died the eleventh of February.

*1648. Sandwidg Regester of the Beirths of their Children. Sandwich.

Boatfish borne the 27th of March.

Mary Willis was born the 14th of Aprill.

Bathshenah Skiffe born the twenty one of Aprill.
Meriam Wood was born the 8th of May.
Ezra Bourne was born the 12th of May.
Micaell Blackwell was born the first of June.
Caleb Allen was born the 27th of June.
Patience Butler was born the 14th of August.
Susanna Turner was born the 28th of September.
Debora Wing was born the tenth of October.
Nathaneell Fish was born the 27th of November.
Hester Allen was born the 8th of December.
Sara Wright was born the eleventh of February.
Benet Elles was born the 27th of February.
A sonn of Peeter Wright still born, the 16th of December.

**1648. Sanawidg Regester for Mariages & Burials.**

William Wright buried the 2nd of May.
Gorg Allen, Senier, buried the 2nd of May.
Gorg Knot buried the third of May.
Meriam Wood buried the 9th of May.
William Newland married to Rose Holloway the 19th May.
John Presbery buried the 19th of May.
Thô Burgis married to Elizabeth Basset the 8th of November.
* * married to Mary Vincent the 8th of November.
* * buried the eleventh of October.
* * buried the eleventh of December.

P me, WILIAM WOOD.

**1648. Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.**

HANNAH, the daughter of Richard Templare, was borne the fifth of January, anno Dom 1642.
Elizabeth, the daughter of Edward Sturgis, was born the twentieth of April.
Mary, the daughter of Robert Dais, the 28th of the same.
Samuell, the sonn of Francis Baker, the first of May.
Mary, the daughter of John Marchant, the 20th of May.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

Ephraim, the son of John Wing, the thirtieth of May.  
John, the son of Roger Elles, the first of December.  
Ann, the daughter of Richard Tayler, the 2nd of the same.  
Benjamin, the son of John Gray, about the 7th of December.  
Ann, the daughter of William Eldred, about the 16th of the same.  
Samuell, the son of Richard Templer, the 22nd of January.  
The daughter of Poeter Worden, February the tenth.  
Mary, the daughter of Wm Hedge, the 24th.
PLYMOUTH.

John Tompson, the sonne of John Tompson, was born on the 24th of November.

James Willet, the sonne of Mr Tho Willet, was born the 24th of November.

Sara Bonum, the daughter of Georg Bonum, was born the 4th of December.

John Morton, the son of John Morton, was born the eleuenth of December.

Hasadiah Smith, the daughter of John Smith, Jun., was born the eleuenth of January.

Moses Sauory, the sonne of Tho Sauory, was born the 22nd of January.

Hester Wright, the daughter of Richard Wright, was born on the x.

Jonathan Wood, the sonne of Henery Wood, was born the first of January.

John Wood, the sonne of John Wood, was born the 4th of March.

Mary Atkins, the daughter of Henery Atkins, died the fifteenth of June.

Samuell Dunham maried vnto Martha Falloway the 29th of June.

William Browne maried vnto Mary Murcock the 16th of July.

Samuell Watson, the sonne of Gorg Watson, died the twentyeth of August.

Christian Finny, the wife of John Finny, died the 9th of September.

Ephraim Hicks maried vnto Elizabeth Howland the 13th of September.

Ephraim Hicks died the 12th of December.

John Morton, the son of John Morton, died the twentyeth of December.

William Harlow maried vnto Rebekah Bartlet the twentyeth of December.

Eliezer Morton, the sonne of Nathaneell Morton, died the sixteenth of January.

Sara Bonum, the daughter of Gorg Bonum, died the x x.

Joseph Paddy, the sonne of Mr William Paddy, died the 18th of Febrewary.

Elizabeth Faunce, the daughter of John Faunce, died the third of March.

SANDWICH.

1649. Sandwidge Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

MARY WOOD born March the 29th.

Ephraim Winge born Aprell the 2nd.

Mary Newland born Aprell the 16th.

Elizabeth Jenkins born Aprell the 30.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

David Bessey born May the 23rd.
Samuell Gibbs born June the 22nd.
Mary Dexter born August the 11th.
Caleb Fish born August the 18th.
Mordecay Wright born October the 30th.
Jonathan Nye born November the 20th.
Encrease Kirbey, twins, born February.
*Ebenezer Allen born February the 10th.

1649. Sandwidge Regester of Marriages and Burials.

William Allen married to Presilla Browne the 21 of March.
Richard Chadwell married to Katheren Presberry July the 22nd.
Ephraim Wing was buried December the 10th.
John Freeman married to Mary Prence February the 14th.
Caleb Fish was buried February 28th.
Abigaill Kerbey buried the 29th of February.
Mordecay Wright buried March the 20th.
Jane Kerbey, mother, and Richard Kerbey, son, buried March the 23rd.
Encrease Kerbey buried March the 24th.

I, WILIAM WOOD.

1649. Yarmouth Regester of the Beirth of theire Children.

Ruth, the daughter of Richard Tayler, born April the 11th.
Samuell, the son of Samuell Arnoll, born May the 9th.
Tho and twins, son and daughter of Mr Eluerton Crow, born
Elisabeth, May the 9th.
Sara, daughter of James Matthewewes, born July the 21st.
Mary, the daughter of Robert Dennis, born September 19th.
Elizabeth, daughter of Mr Miller, born October the 13th.
Jehosaphat, son of Mr Tho Starre, born January the 12th.
Mathew, the son of John Darbey, born February the 8th.
1649. Yarmouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.

Hester Templer, aged five yeares and an halfe, was buried September the 13th.

*Sonne of Robert Dennis, died at the 13th.

Ephraim Winge, of the age of one yeare and seaven months, was buried the last of December.

Robert Eldred and Elizabeth Nicarson were married the last week of October.

1650. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of theire Children.

John Bryant, the son of Steuen Bryant, born the 7th of Aprell.
Sara Dunham, the daughter of Samuell Dunham, born the 10th of Aprell.
Mary Browne, the daughter of Wiliam Browne, born the 14th of May.
Ephraim Little, the son of Tho Little, born the 17th of May.
Mercy Latham, daughter of Robert Latham, born the 2nd of June.
Jonathan Dunham, son of John Dunham, Junier, born the 12th of August.
Joseph Rener, son of Mr John Rener, born the 15th of August.
Hester Cook, the daughter of John Cook, born the 16th of August.
Wiliam Harlow, son of Wiliam Harlow, born the 5th of October.
John Sturtivant, son of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 17th of October.
John Morton, son of John Morton, born the 21 of December.
Sara Bonum, daughter of Gorge Bonum, born the 12th of January.

1650. Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.

Ralph James married to Mary Fuller the 17th of Aprell.
Mother Feney, aged fourscore yeares and vpward, died the 22nd of Aprell.
Moses Savory, the son of Tho Savory, died the 9th of June.
*Robert Padduk died the 25th of July.
M' Sara Holmes died the 18th of August.
Jonathan Dunham, the son of John Dunham, died the 26 of August.
Wiliam Harlow, son of W' Harlow, died the 26 of October.
John Sturtivant, son of Samuell Sturtivant, died the 30th of October.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

Thō Lettece, son of Thō Lettice, died the 3d of November.
Grigory Armstrong died the 5th of November.
A daughter of Nathaniell Mortons still born the 23d of November.
Edward Gray married to Mary Winslow the 16 of January.
Katheren Goulder died the sixteenth of March.
Thō Roberts married to Mary Padduk the 24th of March.

1650. More Children born at Plym, 1650, which were omitted in the last ymediate page.

Joane Nellson, daughter of Wiliam Nellson, born the 28th of February.
Baruch Jurdaine, the son of John Jurdaine, born the 24th of February.
Hope Warren, the daughter of Nathaniell Warren, born the six of March.
Mercy Bartlet, the daughter of Robert Bartlet, born the 10th of March.
Rebeckah Morton, the daughter of Ephraim Morton, born the 15th of March.

1650. Sandwidge Regester of Beirth of theire Children.

MERCY WING, the daughter of Steuen Winge, was born the 13th of November.
Nathaniell Fish, the son of Jonathan Fish, was born the 18th of December.
Dorithy Butler, the daughter of Thō Butler, born the 23d of January.
Judah Allen, the son of Gorge Allen, born the 30th of January.
Adam Wright, the son of Peter Wright, born the 20th of March.
*Mary Skiffe, the daughter of James Skiffe, born March the 24th.
Mordecay Elles, the son of John Elles, born the 24th of March.

1650. Sandwidge Regester of Marriages.

Thomas Tobye and Marthay Knott were married the 18th of November.
John Dillingingham and Elizabeth Feake were married March the 24th.

N. W.
YARMOUTH

1650. Yarmouth Regester of ye Beirthes of Children.

Sara Whilden born the twenty one of June.
Nicolas Eldred August the eighteenth.
Daniell Baker September the 2nd.
Joseph Winge about the same time.
William Gray October the fift
Sara Eldred October the tenth.
John Hallot December the eleuenth.
Martha Tayler the eighteenth of the same.
Hester Mathues January the 8th.
Abijah Marchant 10th of the same.

Burialls at Yarmouth. 1650.

Ann Tayler was buried the 29th of March, aged about a yeare and an halfe.
Joseph Sturgis was buried the 16th of Aprill, about ten daies old.
A son of Thomas Gage was drowned in a well, aged about a yeare and an halfe.

PLYMOUTH.

*1651. Plym Regester of the Beirth of their Children.

Tho: Pope, son of Tho Pope, born the 25th of March.
Caleb Cook, son of Jacob Cook, born the 29th of March.
Mercy Faunce, daughter of John Faunce, born the 10th of Aprill.
Joseph Dotey, son of Edward Dotey, born the last of Aprill.
Elkanan Cushman, son of the Elder Cushman, born the first of June.
Samuell Sauory, son of Tho Sauory, born the 4th of June.
Hezekiah Willet, son of Captain Tho Willet, born the 20th of July.
Samuell Knowles, son of Richard Knowles, born the 17th of September.
Ebenezer Tinkham, son of Ephraim Tinkham, born the 30th of September.
John Smith, the son of John Smith, Junier, born the first of October.
David Wood, the son of Henery Wood, born the 17th of October.
Isack King, the son of Samuell King, born the 24th of October.
Desire Gray, the daughter of Edward Gray, born the sixt of November.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

Mary Sturtivant, daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 7th of December.

Hannah Glasse, daughter of James Glasse, born the 24th of December.

Samuell Dunham had two sons born, which were twines, the 29 of December.

Gorge Browne, ye son of William Browne, was born on the 16th of January.

Dorcas Hickes, the daughter of Samuell Hickes, borne the 14th of February.

Samuell Atkins, son of Henery Atkins, born the 24th of February.

Nathaniell Wood, son of John Wood, born the twenty fift of February.

Samuell Dunham, son of John Dunham, Junier, born the 25 of February.

Daughter of Francis Billington born the same day.

Jonathan Watson, the son of Gorge Watson, born the 9th of March.

*1651. Plym Regester of Marriages and Burialls.

*M* Alice Paddy, wife of M* Wiliam Paddy, died the 24th of April.

Mary Barnes, the wife of John Barnes, died the 2nd of June.

John Dickarson married to Elizabeth Hickes the 10 of July.

Hezekiah Willet, son of Captain Willet, died the 26th of July.

Richard Foster married to Mary Bartlet the 10th of September.

John Howland married to Mary Lee the 26th of October.

John Rickard married to Hester Barnes the 31 of October.

Gyles Rickard, Junier, married to Hannah Dunham the 31 of October.

A son of Samuell Dunham, being a twine, died soone after the birth mentioned on the other side, and the other twine died six daies after.

Audey Webb died the 4th of March.

Wiliam Spooner married to Hannah Pratt the 18th of March.

1651. Sandwidg Regester of Beirths of Children.

JOSEPHTH, son of Robert Botfish, born the 34 of April.

John Fish, son of Nathaniell Fish, born the 13th of April.

These bee the names of Leiftenant Josephth Rogers his children, as followeth:—
Sarah was born the sixth of August, 1633, and died the fifteenth of the same month.
Joseph was born the 19th of July, 1635.
Thomas was born the 29th of March, 1638.
Elizabeth was born the 29th of September, 1639.
John was born the 3rd of April, 1642.
Mary was born the 22nd of September, 1644.
James was born the 18th of October, 1648.
Hannah was born the 8th of August, 1652.

*1652. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of their Children.*

Josiah Smith, son of John Smith, born the 16th of April.
Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew Ringe, born the 19th of April.
Elizer, son of John Churchill, born the 20th of April.
Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel Morton, born the 3rd of May.
Isack Wright, sonne of Richard Wright, born 26th of August.
William, sonne of Mr. William Paddy, born about the 16th of September.
John, the sonne of Gyles Rickard, Junii, borne the
Jane, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, borne the 31 of December.
Samuell, the sonne of William Harlow, borne the 27th of January.
John, the sonne of Mr. William Bradford, born the twentieth of February.
Jonathan, the sonne of Thomas Sauory, borne the 4th of March.
Mary, the daughter of Richard Foster, borne the 8th of March.
John, the sonne of Thomas Pope, borne the 15th of March.

1652. Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.

Rebeckah Willett died the 2nd of April.
Arther Hathaway married to Sara Cooke the 20th of November.
Joseph Reyner died the 23rd of November.
James Cole, Junier, married to Mary Tilson the 23rd of December.
James Shaw married to Mary Michell the 24th of December.
William Pontus died the 9th of February.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

*Att the Towne of Eastham.

JONATHAN SPARROW married to Rebeckah Banges the 26th of October, 1654.

Marke Snow married unto Ann Cooke the 18th of January, 1654.

William Walker married to Sarah Snow the 25th of February, 1654.

Mehitabell, the daughter of Richard Knowles, born the 20th of May, 1652.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Job Cole, born the 26 of August, 1654.

Deborah, the daughter of Ealph Smith, born the 8th of March, 1654.

Bethyah, the daughter of Edward Bangs, born the 28th of May, 1650.

Marcye and Apphyah, the daughters of Edward Bangs, which said daughters were born, being twines, were born the 15th of October, 1651.

Israel, the son of Daniell Cole, born the 8th of January, 1653.

Nathaniel, the son of Thomas Williams, born the 24th of April, 1655.

John, the son of William Walker, born the 24th of November, 1655.

P me, DANIELL COLE, Towne Clarke.

*1653. Plymouth Regester of the Beirth of theire Children.

JACOB, the sonne of Jacob Cooke, borne the twenty sixt of March.

Joseph, the sonne of John Faunce, born the 14th of May.

Mannasses and Ephraim, twines, the sons of John Morton, born the 7th of June.

Feare, the daughter of the Elder Cushman, borne the 20th of June.

Beniamine, the sonne of Mr John Winslow, born the 12th day of August.

Josias, the sonne of Ephraim Morton, borne the

John, the sonne of Arther Hatheway, born the 17th of September.

Mary, the daughter of Edward Gray, born the 18th of September.

Sarah, the daughter of William Spooner, born the fift of October.

Hezekiah, the sonne of Capt Willett, born the 16th of Nounember, or therabouts.

Mary, the daughter of James Cole, Junier, born the 3d of December.

Sarah, the daughter of Gorg Bonum, born the 10th of December.

Peter Tinkham, the sonne of Ephraim Tinkham, born the 25 of December.

Isacke, the sonne of John Wood, borne the 27th of February.
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

1654. Plymouth Regester of the Beirthes of theire Children.

Margerett, the daughter of Samuell Hickes, born the 9th of March.
Willem, the son of Wiliam Browne, born the first of April.
Mara Sauory, the daughter of Thomas Sauory, born the seauenth of April.
Samuell Sturtivant, the sonne of Samuell Sturtivant, born the 19th of April.
Eliazer Smith, the sonne of John Smith, Juni, born the 20th of April.

[18.]

*Plymouth Regester of Marriages and Burials.

Thomas Gray died about the seauenth of June.
John Faunce died the 29th of Nouember.
Susanna Jenings died the 23d of March.

1654. Plymouth Regester of Beirth of theire Children. 1654.

Mary, the daughter of John Churchill, borne the first of August.
Samuell, the sonne of Wiliam Hoskins, borne the 8th of August.
Joannah, the daughter of Nathaniell Morton, was born the 9th of Nov-ember, 1654.

James, the son of James Shaw, born the 6th of December.
William Bradford, the sonne of William Bradford, Junior, was borne the 11 of March, 1654, and was baptized the 25 of March, 1655.

[This last entry is in the handwriting of Governor Bradford.]

Elkanan, the son of Gorg Watson, was born the fiue and twentieth day of February, 1655.
Samuell, the son of William Brown, was born att Plymouth, the be-giaing of March, 1655.
Hezkiah, the son of John Smith, Junier, born the 28th of Nouember, 1655.
Samuell, the son of William Spooner, born the 14th day of January, 1655.
Hezkiah, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the eight of Feb-ruary, 1655.
Sarah, the daughter of Arther Hatheway, was born the 28th of Febru-ary, 1655.
Eliazer, the son of the Elder Cushman, was born the 20th of February, 1656.
Marcye, the daughter of John Cooke, was born the fiue and twentieth of July, x.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

*Mrs Ann Atwood died the first of June.
Allice Shaw, the wife of John Shaw, died the sixt of March, 1654.
Rebecka, the daughter of Wilham Harlow, was born the 12th of June, 1655.
William Shirtley married unto Elizabeth Lettice the 18th of October, 1655.
Hannah Sturtivant, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was borne the fourth of September, 1656.
Jonathan Dunham was married unto Mary Delanoy the 29th of November, 1655.
Benajah Prat married to Persis Dunham the 29th of November, 1655.
Edward Dotey died the 23rd of August, 1655.
Samuell Rider married to Sarah Bartlett the 23rd of December, 1656.
James Clarke married to Abigaill Laythorp the seauenth of October, 1657.
Jonathan Dunham married to Mary Cobb the fifteenth of October, 1657.
Jonathan Shaw married to Phebe Watson the 22nd of January, 1656.
Wilham, the son of Wilham Harlow, was born the 2nd day of June, 1657.
Abraham Jackson married to Remember Morton the 18th of November, 1657.
Joseph Dunham married to Mercy Morton the same day.
Samuell, the son of Samuell Ryder, was born the 18th of November, 1657.
John, the son of John Rickard, born the twenty fourth day of November, 1657.
Mary, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was born the 12th of January, 1657.
John Cobb marryed to Martha Nelson the 28th of April, 1658.
Abigaill, the daughter of Benajah Pratt, born the 21st of November, 1657.
John, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was born the seauenth of June, 1658.

*Names of those whoe were marryed, recorded by Lieutenant James Torrey, since hee was chosen Towne Clarke of the Towne of Scituate, the 15th of July, 1653.

James Torrey married to Ann Hatch, the daughter of Wilham Hatch, the 2nd of November, 1643.
John Bryant married to Mary Lewis, the daughter of Gorge Lewis, of Barnstable, November 14, 1643.
Ephraim Kemton married to Joanna Rawlins, the daughter of Thomas Rawlins, January 28, 1645.
Anthony Dodson married to Mary Williams the tweluth of November, 1651.
Beirths of Children.

Joseph, the son of Robert Studson, born June, 1639.
Benjamine, the son of Robert Studson, born in the month of August, 1641.
Thomas, the son of Robert Studson, born the 11th of December, 1641.
James, the son of James Torrey, born the 3rd of September, 1644.
Sarah Witherell, the daughter of Mr. William Witherill, was born the 10th of February, 1644.
Samuell, the son of Robert Studson, born in the month of June, 1646.
Hannah, the daughter of Mr. William Witherill, born the 20th of February, 1646.
William, the son of James Torrey, born March the 15th, 1646.
John, the son of Robert Studson, born April, 1648.
Joseph, the son of James Torrey, born the 18th March, 1648.
Eunice, the daughter of Robert Studson, born the 28th of April, 1650.
Damaris, the daughter of James Torrey, born the 26th of October, 1651.
Sarah, the daughter of Anthony Dodson, born August the 26th, 1652.
Lois, the daughter of Robert Studson, born in the month of February, 1652.
Samuell, the son of Walter Hatch, born December the 22nd, 1653.
Robert, the son of Robert Studson, born the 29th of January, 1653.
Gershom, the son of Anthony Dodson, born February 14th, 1653.
Joanna, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, was born the 29th of September, 1647.
Patience, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, was born the 2nd of October, 1648.
Ephraim Kemton, the son of Ephraim Kemton, was born the first of October, 1649.
Lydia, the daughter of John Turner, was born the 24 of January, 1652.
Mannasses, the son of Ephraim Kemton, was born the first of January, 1651.
Deborah, the daughter of William Berstow, born in August, 1650.
William, the son of William Berstow, born in Sept., 1652.
John, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born in March, 1653.
John, the son of John Bryant, born the 17th of August, 1644.
Hannah, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 25 of January, 1645.
Sarah, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 29th of September, 1648.
Mary, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 24th of February, 1649.
Martha, the daughter of John Bryant, born the 26th of February, 1651.
Samuel, the son of John Bryant, born the 6 of February, 1653.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

Patience, the daughter of Ephraim Kemton, deceased the first of July, 1648. Scituate.

Mary, the daughter of John Bryant, dec'd the 8th of April, 1652.

Henry Merritt deceased the last of November, 1653.

Katherine Winter deceased the 28th of December, 1653.

Pme, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

A Note of the P'sons recorded since June last, p' me, James Torrey, Towne Clarke of Scituate, sent to March Court, 1654.

Resolved White married to Judith, the daughter of Mr William Varssall, April the 8th, 1640.

James Adams married to Francis, the daughter of Mr William Varssall, July the 16th, 1646.

Walter Hatch married to Elizabeth Holbrooke, May the sixt, 1650.

Nathaniel Rawlins married to Lydia, the daughter of Richard Silvester, September the 4th, 1652.

*John Damman married to Katherine, the daughter of Henry Merritt, [*22.] in June, 1644.

William Parker married to Mary, the daughter of Thomas Rawlins, in April, 1639.

William Parker married to Mary, the daughter of Humphry Turner, November the 13th, 1651.

Thomas King married to Jane Hatch, widow, March the 31, 1653.

Beirthes of Children.

William, the son of Resolved White, born April the 10th, 1642.

John, the son of Resolved White, born March the 11th, 1644.

Samuell, the son of Resolved White, born the 13th of March, 1646.

William, the son of James Adams, born May the 16th, 1647.

Samuell, the son of William Wills, born in May, 1640.

Lydia, the daughter of William Wills, born in April, 1645.

Resolved, the son of Resolved White, born November 12th, 1647.

Anna, the daughter of Resolved White, born June the 4th, 1649.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Resolved White, born the June 4th, 1652.

Josiah, the son of Resolved White, born September 29, 1654.

Jonathan, the son of James Torrey, born September the 20th, 1654.

Anna, the daughter of James Adams, born April the 18th, 1649.
Richard, the son of James Adams, borne April the 19th, 1651, and
deceased the 25 of July, 1651.
Mary, the daughter of James Adams, born January the 27, 1653.
Lydia, the daughter of William Hatch, Sen'i, born January the 7th, 1654.
Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Rawlins, born March the first, 1653.
Jonathan, the son of John Turner, Sen'i, born September 20th, 1646.
Joseph, the son of John Turner, Sen'i, born January the 12th, 1647,
and deceased January 15, 1647.

*Joseph, the son of John Turner, Sen'i, born January the 12th, 1649.
Ezekiel, the son of John Turner, Sen'i, born January the 7th, 1650.
John, the son of John Turner, Sen'i, born October 30, 1654.
Thomas, the son of Thomas Pinchin, born May the 15, 1640.
Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Pinchin, born December the 4th, 1642.
Hannah, the daughter of Henery Ewill, born June the 22nd, 1649.
Gershom, the son of Henery Ewill, born the November 14, 1650.
Hannah, the daughter of Walter Hatch, born March the 13th, 1650.
Deborah, the daughter of John Damman, born April the 25th, 1645.
John, the son of John Damman, born November the 3rd, 1647.
Mary, the daughter of John Damman, born in July, 1651.
Daniell, the son of John Damman, born in February, 1652.
Zacaryah, the son of John Damman, born in February, 1649, deceased
in February, 1649.

William, the son of William Randall, born in December, 1647.
John, the son of William Randall, born in April, 1650.
Elizabeth, the daughter of William Randall, born in October, 1652.
Mary, the daughter of William Parker, born January the first, 1639.
William, the son of William Parker, born in December, 1643.
Patience, the daughter of William Parker, born in February, 1648.
Lydia, the daughter of William Parker, born May the 9th, 1653.
Joseph, the son of William Randall, was born in March, 1642.
Hannah, the daughter of William Randall, born in March, 1644.
Job, the son of William Randall, was born February the 8th, 1654.

*Rhode King, the daughter of Thomas Kinge, was born October the
11th, 1639.
Gorg King, the son of Thomas Kinge, born December the 24th, 1642.
Thomas, the son of Thomas Kinge, born June the 21, 1645.
Daniell, the son of Thomas Kinge, was born February the 4th, 1647.
Sarah, the daughter of Thomas King, was born May the 24th, 1650.
John, the son of Thomas Kinge, was born May the 30th, 1652.
Deaths.

William Hatch, Seni'r and elder, deceased November the sixt, 1651.
Mary, the wife of William Parker, deceased in August, 1651.
Richard, the son of James Adames, deceased the 25 of July, 1651.
Joseph, the son of John Turner, Seni'r, deceased January the 13th, 1647.
Zachariah, the son of John Damman, deceased in February, 1649.
Sarah King, the wife of Thomas King, deceased June the sixt, 1652.
John, the son of Thomas King, deceased about July the 26th, 1652.
Jane, the wife of Thomas King, deceased October the 8th, 1653.

Thomas Turner married to Sarah Hiland January the sixt, 1651.
Joseph Tilden married to Ellice Twisden November the 20th, 1649.

Births of Children.

Ruth, the daughter of Nathaniell Rawlins, born September the 27th, 1655.
Nathaniell, the son of Thomas Turner, born March the first, 1654.
Jane, the daughter of Walter Hatch, born March the 7th, 1655.
*Joseph, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born June the 24th, 1655.
Nathaneell, the son of Joseph Tilden, born in September, 1650.
John, the son of Joseph Tilden, born in December, 1652.
Rebeckah, the daughter of Joseph Tilden, born in February, 1654.
Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Turner, born in July, 1656.
Sarah, the daughter of Thomas Ingham, born January the 21, 1647.
Joseph, the son of Joseph Tilden, born February the 12th, 1656.
Mary, the daughter of James Torrey, born February the 14th, 1656.
Elisha, the son of John Turner, Seni'r, born March the eight, 1656.
Benjamine, the son of Humphrey Johnson, born August the 27, 1657.

P me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clarke.

Of the Towne of Plymouth.

William Harlow married to Mary Faunce the 15 of July, 1658.
Mr Samuel Hooker married to Mrs Mary Willett the 22nd of September, 1658.
M. Barnabas Laythorpe was married to Susanna Clarke, the 3rd of November, 1658.

M. John Saffin was married unto M. Martha Willett, the 22nd of December, 1658.

Mary, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the 19th day of May, 1659. Jonathan Morrey was married unto Mary Foster, widow, the 8th of July, 1659.

Lydia, the daughter of Abraham Jackson, was born the 19th of December, 1658.

John, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 6th of September, 1659. Samuell, the son of Samuell Jenney, was borne the 23rd of July, 1659. Sarah, the daughter of Steuen Bryant, was borne the 28th of November, 1659.

William Clarke married to Sarah Woolcott, on the first of March, 1659.

*Martha, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was born the sixteenth of March, 1659.

Mary, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 29th of May, 1659. Stephen, the son of Stephen Bryant, was borne the 22nd day of February, 1657.

Winnesfred Whitney, the wife of Thomas Whitney, died the 23rd of July, 1660.

M. Robert Marshall married to Mary Barnes, the 26th of March, 1660.

Benajah Dunham married to Elizabeth Tilson the 25th of October, 1660. Edward Cobb married to Mary Hoskins the 28th of November, 1660.

Benjamine Eaton married to Sarah Hoskins the 4th of December, 1660. Lydia, the daughter of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 13th day of December, 1660.

Repentance, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the 22nd of November, 1660.

Samuell Eaton married to Martha Billington the 10th of January, 1660. Joseph Ramsden married to Mary Sauory the 16th day of October, 1661.

*Elizabeth, the daughter of Edward Gray, was born the eleventh of February, 1659.

Sarah, the daughter of Edward Gray, was born the twelfth of August, 1659.

‡Samuell, †John, the son of Edward Gray, was borne the first of October, 1661.

John Holmes married to Patience Faunce the twentieth day of November, 1661.
Mr. John Holmes married to Mary Atwood the eleventh of December, 1661.

Daniell Wilcockes was married to Elizabeth Cooke the 28th of November, 1661.

Anthony Sprague was married to Elizabeth Bartlett the 26 of December, 1661.

Judith, the wife of Gyles Rickard, Sen't, died the sixth day of February, 1661.

Gyles Rickard, Sen't, married to Jone Tilson the twentieth day of May, 1662.

Thomas Leonard married to Mary Watson the 21 of August, 1662.

John, the son of John Cobb, was born the 24th of August, 1662.

John, the son of William Harlow, was born the 19th of October, 1662.

Francis, the son of Jacob Cooke, was born the first of January, 1662.

John Churchill died the first of January, 1662.

Mannasses Kemton died the 14th of January, 1662. Hee did much good in his place the time God lent him.

Edward Doty married to Sarah Faunce the 26 of February, 1662.

Lydia, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was born the 23 of October, 1662.

Francis Cooke died the seventh of April, 1663.

*Zachariah Eedey was married to Allice Padduck the seventh of May, 1663.

Samuell Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, Jun't, was born the 14th of January, 1662.

Phebe Watson, the wife of Gorge Watson, died the 22nd day of May, 1663.

John Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was born the fifteenth day of July, 1656.

Mary Lucas, the daughter of Thomas Lucas, was born the fifteenth day of March, 1658.

Benony Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was born the 30th day of October, 1659.

Samuell Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was born the fifteenth day of September, 1661.

William Lucas, the son of Thomas Lucas, was born the 13th of January, 1662.

John, the son of John Holmes, was born the 22nd of March, 1662.
A Register of the Age of some of the Children of Nathaniel Warren, as followeth: —

Hope, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the seauenth of March, 1651.

Jane, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 10th of January, 1652.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 15 of September, 1654.

Allice, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 2nd of August, 1656.

Mercye, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne February the 20th, 1657.

Mary, the daughter of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 9th of March, 1660.

Nathaniel, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 10th of March, 1661.

John, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 23 of October, 1663.

James, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was borne the 7th of November, 1665.

There are two other of his children recorded in this booke, elder then any of thes heer named.

[29.]

*The Regester of the Age of the Children of Mr William Paddy is as followeth: —

Elizabeth, the daughter of Mr William Paddey, was borne the tweluth day of November, 1641.

John, the son of Mr William Paddey, was born the twenty fift of November, 1643.

Samuell, the son of Mr William Paddey, was borne about the first of August, 1645.

Robert, the son of Mr Robert Marshall, was borne the fifteenth day of August, 1663.
The Register of the Age of some of the Children of Robert Paddock, deceased.

Imprimis, William Palmer, the son in law of the said Robert Paddock, was borne the 27th of June, 1634.
Zachariah Paddock, the son of Robert Paddock, was borne the 20th of March, 1636.
Mary, the daughter of Robert Paddock, was borne the tenth of March, 1638.
Allis, the daughter of Robert Paddock, was borne the 7th of March, 1640.
John, the son of Robert Paddock, was borne the first of April, 1643.
There are two other that are before registered in this booke.

William Crow was married to Hannah Winslow the first of April, 1664.
Francis Goulder died the 17th of May, 1664.
James, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, was borne the eleuenth of February, 1663.
Nathaniel, the son of William Harlow, was born the 30th of September, 1664.
Mary, the wife of William Harlow, dyed the 4th of October, 1664.
Jonathan Pratt was married to Abigaill Wood the 20th of November, 1664.
Thomas Cushman was married to Ruth Howland the 17th day of November, 1664.
James, the son of Nathaniel Warren, was born the 7th of November, 1665.

*Plymouth Register.*

Josephth Howland was married to Elizabeth Southworth the seauenth day of December, anno 1664.
Gorge Morton was married to Joanna Kempton the 22nd of December, 1664.
Julian Kempton, widdow, aged fourscore and one yeare, died the 19th day of February, anno Domi 1664, and was buried the 20th of the same; shee was a faithfull servant of God.
Josephth, the sonne of Mr Josephth Bradford, was borne the 18th of April, 1665.
PLYMOUTH.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Stephen Bryant, was borne the seauenteenth of October, 1665.

Sacary Eedey, the son of Sacary Eedey, was borne the tenth day of Aprill, 1664.

William Harlow married to Mary Shelley the 25 of January, 1665.

Mary, the daughter of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the fift of August, 1661.

John, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the 15th of November, 1663.

EASTHAM. *The Register of Easthom, of their Beirths, Marriages, & Burialls, as they came to my hand.*

JOHN FREEMAN and Mercy Prence married the 13th February, 1649.

John Freeman, son of John Freeman, was borne the 2con of February, 1650. This deceased.

Alsoe, another son, named John, borne in December, 1651.

Thomas Freeman, the son of John Freeman, was borne in Septem, 1653.

Edmond Freeman, the son of John Freeman, was borne in June, 1657.

Marcye Freeman, the daughter of John Freeman, was borne in July, 1659.

Nathaniel Mayo and Hannah Prence were married the 13th of February, 1649.

Thomas Mayo, the son of Nathaniell Mayo, was borne the 7th December, 1650.

Nathaniell Mayo, the son of Nathaniell Mayo, was borne the 16th of November, 1652.

Samuell Mayo, the son of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 12th of October, 1655.

Hannah Mayo, the son [daughter] of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 17th of October, 1657.

Theophilus Mayo, the son of Nathaniel Mayo, was borne the 17th of December, 1659.

John Mayo was married to Hannah Reycraft the first of January, 1650.

John, the son of John Mayo, was borne the fifteenth of December, 1652.

William, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 7th of October, 1654.

James, the son of John Mayo, was borne the third of October, 1656.

Samuell, the son of John Mayo, was borne the 2con of March, 1658.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

William, the son of William Walker, was borne the 2nd of August, 1659. Eastham.

Stephen, the son of William Twining, was borne the sixt of February, 1659.

Eliazer, the son of Thomas Paine, was borne the 10th of March, 1658.

Hannah, the daughter of John Smalley, borne att Plymouth the 14th of June, 1641.

John, the son of John Smalley, borne att Plymouth, the 8th of Septem: 1644.

Isacke and Mary, the son and daughter of John Smalley, were borne the 11th of December, 1647.

*Jemineth, the daughter of Robert Vixon, was borne the 30th of August, 1655.

Titus, the son of Robert Vixon, was borne the 2nd of December, 1657.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Robert Vixon, was borne the 29th of May, 1660.

Jonathan, the son of Richard Higges, was borne att Plymouth in July, 1637.

Benjamine, the son of Richard Higges, was borne att Plymouth in July, 1640.

John Yeates, the son of John Yeates, deceased, which said John Yeates, Juni; is son in law to the said Richard Higges, was borne att Duxburrow the 15th of August, 1650.

Mary, the daughter of Richard Higges, was borne the 27th of Septem: 1652.

Eliakim, the son of Richard Higges, was borne the 20th of October, 1654.

William, the son of Richard Higges, was borne the 15th of December, 1654.

Jadiah, the son of Richard Higges, borne the fift of March, 1656.

Rebeckah, the daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 30th of October, 1655.

John, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 2nd of November, 1656.

Presilla, the daughter of Jonathan Sparrow, was borne the 13th of February, 1658.

Apthia, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, was borne the 11th of December, 1660.

Apthia, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, deceased the 19th of February, 1660.

Mary, the daughter of Daniel Cole, was borne the 10th of March, 1658.

Joseph Harding was married to Bethya Cooke the 4th of April, 1660.

Joseph Rogers was married to Susanna Deane the 4th of April, 1660.
Eastham. Marke Snow was married to Jane Prence the 9th of January, 1660.
John Banges was married to Hannah Smalley the 23 of January, 1660.
Jonathan Higgens was married to Elizabeth Rogers the 9th of January, 1660.
William, the son of Gyles Hopkins, was borne the 9th of January, 1660.
Isacke, the son of William Merrick, was borne the 6th of January, 1660.
William Twining, Senr, died the 15th of April, 1659.
Joseph Rogers, Junr, deceased the 27th of January, 1660.

Scituate. *The Record of the Marriages, Births, and Burials of Scituate, as followeth.

William Hatch married to Susanna Annible, the 13th of May, 1652.
Lydia, the daughter of William Hatch, was borne April the 28th, 1653.
Lydia, the daughter of William Hatch, died May the 2nd, 1653.
Abia, the daughter of Henery Ewill, was borne the 27th of September, 1653.

P me, JAMES TORREY, Towne Clark.

Isacke Chettenden was married to Mary Vinall in April, 1646.
Sarah and Rebecka Chettenden, twins, the daughters of Isacke Chettenden, were borne the 25 of February, 1646.
Mary, the daughter of Isacke Chettenden, was borne August the 17th, 1648.
Israel, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne October the 10th, 1651.
Stephen, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne November the 5th, 1654.
Elizabeth, the daughter of Isacke Chettenden, was borne September 9th, 1658.
Sarah, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the 29th of September, 1645.
Mary, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne June the 9th, 1648.
Joanna, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the 28th of March, 1651.
Hannah, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne December 25, 1653.
John, the son of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the sixth of July, 1655.
Joseph, the son of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne the sixteenth of March, 1658.
WAITESTILL, the daughter of Rodulphus Elmes, was borne February the 9th, 1660.

Bethya, the daughter of Walter Hatch, was borne March the 31, 1661.

Myles, the son of Wiliam Parker, was borne June the 25, 1655.

Joseph, the son of Wiliam Parker, was borne the 4th of October, 1658.

Nathaniel, the son of Wilham Parker, was borne the eight of March, 1661.

John, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 28th of April, 1662.

*Scituate Register.*

Edward Wright was married to Lydia Rawlins, widow, May the 25, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Stephen Tildin, was borne the 14th of October, 1662.

Mary, the daughter of Stephen Vinall, was borne November the 29th, 1662.

Joanna, the daughter of James Torrey, was borne May the fourth, 1663.

Deborah, the daughter of Henery Ewell, was borne June the 4th, 1663.

Isacke, the son of Isacke Chettenden, was borne the 30th of September, 1663.

Thomas, the son of John Cushen, was borne the 26th of September, 1663.

Charles, the son of Charles Stockbridge, was borne the 4th of February, 1663.

Nathaniell, the son of Nathaniell Rawlins, was borne the 7th of September, 1662.

Nathaniell Rawlins, Senr, deceased the 23 of December, 1662.

Lydia, the daughter of Samuell Utley, was borne December the 28th, 1659.

Margarett, the daughter of Humphery Johnson, was borne in December, 1659.

Samuell, the son of Joseph was borne the 12th of September, 1660.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Oldum, was borne the 30th of October, 1660.

Sarah, the daughter of James Torrey, was borne the 9th of February, 1660.

Samuell Utley was married to Hannah Hatch December the sixt, 1648.
*The Regester of Eastham.*

William, the son of William Merecke, was borne the 15th of September, 1643.

Stephen, the son of William Mericke, was borne the 12th of May, 1646.

Rebeckah, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 28th of July, 1648.

Mary, the daughter of William Merricke, was born the 4th of November, 1650.

Ruth, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 15th of May, 1652.

Sarah, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the first of August, 1654.

John, the son of William Merricke, was borne the fifteenth of January, 1656.

Isacke, the son of Henery Atkins, was borne the 14th of June, 1657.

Annah, the daughter of Marke Snow, was borne the 7th of July, 1656.

Mebetabell, the daughter of Richard Knowles, was borne the 20th of May, 1653.

Barbery, the daughter of Richard Knowles, was borne the 28th of September, 1656.

Anna, the daughter of Josias Cooke, and wife of Marke Snow, died the 24th of July, 1656.

---

Taunton Regester.

Thomast Auger married to Elizabeth Packer the 14th of November, 1665.

Thomas Linkoln, Senir', married to Elizabeth Street, widdow, the 10th December, 1665.

Patience, the daughter of John Bundey, died the 27th of March, 1665.

Johanna, the daughter of Nathaniel Thayer, was borne the 13th of December, 1665.

Taunton, the 28th of February, 1665.

Shadrach Wilbore, Towne Clarke.
JOHN BRYANT married to Abigaill Bryant the 23 of Nouember, 1665.
John Waterman married to Ann Sturtivant the 7th of December, 1665.
Edward Gray married unto Dorithy Lettice the 12th of December, 1665.
John Robins married to Jehosabath Jourdaine the 14th of December, 1665.
Isacke Barker married to Mistris Judith Prence the 28th of December, 1665.
Jonathan Barnes married to Elizabeth Hedge the 4th of January, 1665.
Ephraim Tilson married to Elizabeth Hoskins the 7th of July, 1666.
Isacke, the son of Ephraim Tinkham, was borne the 11th of April, 1666.
Samuell, the son of John Waterman, was borne the 16th of October, 1666.
John, the son of Sachariah Eedey, was borne the 10th of October, 1666.
Hannah, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the 28th of October, 1666.
Jacob Michell married to Sussanna Pope the 7th of November, 1666.
Benjamine Bosworth married to Hannah Morton the 27th of November, 1666.
Robert Barrow married to Ruth Bonum the 28th of November, 1666.
Nathaniel, the son of Nathaniel Morton, died the 17th of February, 1666.
Marchye, the wife of Joseph Dunham, died the 19th of February, 1666.
John Phillips married to Faith Dotey the 14th of March, 1666.
John Cole married to Elizabeth Ryder the 21 of November, 1667.
John Nelson married to Sarah Wood, the daughter of Henery Wood, the 28th of November, 1667.
John Doged, of Martins Vineyard, married to Bathshebath Prat, widdow, the 29th of August, 1667.
Joseph Williams married to Elizabeth Watson the 28th of November, 1667.
Nathaniel Holmes married to Marchye Faunce the 29th of December, 1667.
Edward, the son of Edward Gray, born the 31 of January, 1666.
Rowland, the son of Mr John Cotton, was borne the 27th of December, 1667.
Joseph, the son of Samuell Sturtivant, was born the 16th of July, 1666.
Gabriel Fallowell, aged fourscore and three yeares, died the twenty eight of December, 1667, and was buryed the 31 of the same month with great respect and honor, and much lamented in respect of the loss of him whoe was a good old man and a faithfull servant of the Lord.
John Fallowell married to Sarah, the daughter of John Wood, the 13th of February, 1667.
Bathshua, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the one and twentyeth of April, 1667.

*Abigaill, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the sixteenth of June, 1665.

Bathshebah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was borne the 20th of February, 1666.

Ruth, the daughter of Jacob Cooke, was borne the sequenteth of January, 1665.

John Ivey, of Boston, was married to Marcye Bartlett, the 25th of December, 1668.

Susanna, the daughter of Edward Gray, was borne the 15th of October, 1668.

Jonathan, the son of Jonathan Pratt, was borne the 20th of March, 1668.

John Doten, the son of John Doten, was borne the 24th day of August, 1668.

Edward, the son of John Doten, was borne the 28th of June, 1671.

Jacob, the son of John Dotey, was born the 24th of May, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of John Waterman, was born the fifteenth of January, 1668.

John Dunham, Seni’, of Plymouth, aged about fourscore yeares, died the 2ned of March, 1668. Hee was an approved servant of God, and a usefull man in his place, being a deacon of the church of Christ att Plymoutb.

Gyles Rickard, Seni’, was married to Hannah Churchill, Seni’, the 25th of June, anno Dom 1669.

Joseph Dunham was married to Hester Wormald the 20th of August, 1669.

Jacob Cooke, Seni’, was married to Elizabeth Shirtliffe, widdow, the 18th of November, 1669.

On the eight day of December, anno Dom 1669, the honored Capt Thomas Southworth changed this life for a better, being then about the age of fifty three yeares, who was a majestrate of this jurisdiction, and otherwise a good benifactor to both church and commonwealth, and that which is more than all hath bine named, hee was a very godly man, and soe liued and died full of faith and comfort, being much lamented by all of all sorts, sects, and conditions of people within our jurisdiction of New Plymoutb.

Eliezer, the son of Robert Barrow, was borne on the fifteenth day of September, 1669, and died on the thirteenth day of December, 1669.

Eliezer Jackson, the son of Abraham Jackson, was borne of October, 1669.
Hannah, the daughter of Benjamine Bosworth, was borne the one and twenty day of December, 1669.

Joannah, the daughter of William Harlow, was born the 24th of March, 1669.

*On the 26 day of March, 1670, Mistris Allice Bradford, Seni', changed this life for a better, hauing attained to fourscore yeares of age, or therabouts. Shee was a godly matron, and much loued while shee liued, and lamented, th0 aged, when shee died, and was honorably enterred on the 29 day of the month aforesaid, att New Plymouth.

On the 12th day of December, 1671, Mistris Allice Bradford, Juni', changed this life for a better, about the age of 44 yeares. Shee was a gracious woman, liued much desired, died much lamented, and was buried on the 14th day of the month aforesaid, att Plymouth abouessaid.

Sarah, the daughter of Mr John Cotton, was borne on the fift day of April, 1670.

Maria, the daughter of Mr John Cotton, was borne on the 14th of January, 1671.

Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Prate, was borne on the 28th of June, 1671.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Zacariah Eedey, was borne the third day of August, 1670.

Nathaniel Bosworth, Juni', of Nantaskett, allies Hull, was married to Elizabeth Morton, of Plymouth, on the seauenth day of December, 1670.

Joseph Prince, of Nantaskett, allies Hull, was married unto Joanna Morton, of Plymouth, on the 7th of December, one thousand six hundred and seauenty.

Richard Willis was married to Patience Bonum on the 28th of December, 1670.

Lydia Bumpas, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the 2nd of August, 1669.

Francis Curtice was married to Hannah Smith on the 28th of December, 1671.

John Laythorpe was married to Mary Cole, Juni', on the third of January, 1671.

Nathaniel Southworth married to Desire Gray the tenth of January, 1671.

Joseph Churchill married to Sarah Hickes the third of June, 1672.

Thomas Faunce married to Jane Nelson the 13th of December, 1672.

*Mercye, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 23 of September, 1653. [38]
Abigaill, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of March, 1655. Joseph, the son of Joseph Warren, was borne the 8th of January, 1657. Patience, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of March, 1660.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Warren, was borne the 15th of August, 1662.

Benjamine, the son of Joseph Warren, was borne the 8th of January, 1670.

Lydia, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the 2nd day of August, 1669.

Wybra, the daughter of Joseph Bumpas, was borne the fifteenth of May, 1672.

*Mehittabell, the daughter of William Harlow, was borne the 4th of October, 1672.

The 23rd of February, 1672, Mr. John Howland, Senr., of the town of Plymouth, deceased. He was a godly man and an ancient professor in the ways of Christ; he lived until he attained above eighty years in the world. He was one of the first comers into this land, and proved a useful instrument of good in his place, & was the last man that was left of those that came over in the ship called the May Flower, that lived in Plymouth; he was with honor interred at the town of Plymouth on the 25th of February, 1672.

Thomas Prence, Esquire, Govr. of the jurisdiction of New Plymouth, died the 29th of March, 1673, and was interred the 8th of April following. After he had served God in the office of Govr. sixteen years, or near thervnto, he finished his course in the 73 year of his life. He was a worthy gentleman, very pious, and very able for his office, and faithful in the discharge thereof, studious of peace, a well-wisher to all that feared God, and a terror to the wicked. His death was much lamented, and his body honorably buried at Plymouth the day and year above mentioned.

Nathaniel Bosworth, the son of Nathaniel Bosworth, Junr., of Nantasket, was borne the 22nd of March, 1672, at Plymouth.

Elizabeth Bosworth, the wife of Nathaniel Bosworth, Junr., of Nantasket, died the sixth day of April, 1673, being the Lords day. She was a virtuous young woman; her death was much bewail'd by her husband and relations and other friends. She was honorably buried at Plymouth the 8th day of April, 1673, which was the same day that Govr. Prence was interred, about two hours before him.

Samuell, the son of Zachariah Edeey, was born the 4th day of June, 1673. John Edeey, the son of Obadiah Edeey, was borne the 22nd of March, 1669.

Hasadiah Edeey, the daughter of Obadiah Edeey, was borne the 10th of April, 1672.
Jabez Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne on the 15th day of November, anno 1669.

Bethya Howland, the daughter of Jabez Howland, was borne on the third day of June, 1674.

John Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne about the 15th day of January, 1672, and soone after deceased within the same month.

Mistris Lydia Morton, the wife of Nathaniel Morton, Seni'', deceased on the 23rd of September, 1673, after shee had liued with her said husband neare the space of 38 yeares. After much dollowous paine and sicknes, shee ended her life with much peace and comfort. Shee was a good woman, and liued much desired, and died much lamented, especially by her poor sorrowfull husband; shee was honorably buried on the 25th of the said monthe att Plymouth.

Mistris Elizabeth Warren, an aged widdow, aged above 90 yeares, deceased on the second of October, 1673, whose, haueing liued a godly life, came to her grave as a shoke of corn fully ripe. Shee was honorably buried on the 24th of October afsaid.

John Morton, Seni'', of Middleberry, died on the third of October, 1673; hee was a godly man, and was much lamented by sundry of the inhabitants of that place. It pleased God, notwithstanding, to put a period to his life, after a longe sickness and somtimes soû × × hopes of recovery.

*Jabez Pratt, the son of Jonathan Pratt, was borne on the first of November, 1673. Sarah, the daughter of John Bundy, borne the 4th of March, 1668.

Samuell, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 26th of January, 1662.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, borne the 10th of January, 1664.
Abigail, the daughter of Thomas Caswell, borne the 27th of October, 1666.
Richard, the son of Richard Briggs, borne the 7th of April, 1668.
Sarah, the daughter of John Dean, born the 9th of November, 1668.
John, the son of John Lincon, borne the 11th of October: 1665.
Thomas, the son of John Lincon, borne the 15th of September, 1667.
Hannah, the daughter of Daniell Fisher, borne Febru: y first, 1666.
John, the son of Daniell Fisher, born the last of Novemb: 1667.
John, the son of Jabez Hackett, born the 26th of December, 1654.
Jabez, the son of Jabez Hackett, born the 13th of September, 1667.
Hannah, the daughter of Jabez Hackett, borne the 25 of January, 1666.
Mary, the daughter of John Richmond, borne att Bridgwater, June 2nd, 1654.
John, the son of John Richmond, born at Bridgwater, the 6th of June, 1656.
Thomas, the son of John Richmond, born at Newport, on Rhode Island, the 2nd of February, 1658.
Sussanna, the daughter of John Richmond, borne att Bridgwater, the 4th of November, 1661.
Josiah Richmond, the son of John Richmond, borne att Taunton the 8th of December, 1663.
Edward, the son of John Richmond, borne the eight of February, 1665.
Samuell, the son of John Richmond, borne the 23 of September, 1668.
This was taken out of Taunton Towne Record.
Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

March 1, 1668–69.

Taunton Register of Marriages, Birth, and Burials, 1667.

JAMES, the son of John Bundy, borne the 29th of December, 1664.
Patience, daughter of John Bundy, died the 27th of March, 1665.
Hannah, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 17 of September: 1662.
Sarah, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 25 of January, 1664.
Sarah, daughter of Samuell Smith, died the 18th July, 1665.
Samuell, the son of Samuell Smith, borne the 15 of October, 1666.
Steuen, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 15 of February, 1648.
THOMAS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Casewell, was born 22 of February, 1650. Peter, the son of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of October, 1652. Mary, the daughter of Thomas Caswell, was borne the last of August, 1654. John, the son of Thomas Casewell, was borne the last of July, 1656. Sarah, the daughter of Thos: Caswell, borne the last of November, 1658. William, the son of Thomas Caswell, borne the 15 of September, 1660.

Mary, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the 18th of March, 1661. Sañuell, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the first of April, 1663. Rebeckah, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the 13 of January, 1664.

Hannah, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, born the 24th of February, 1667. Sañuell, the son of Sañuell Hall, was borne the 11th of December, 1664. John, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 19th of October, 1666. Johanna Thayer, the daughter of Nathaniell Thayer, borne 13 of December, 1665.

Edward Shoue, son of M' Gorge Shoue, was borne the 28th of April, 1665. Edward Shoue, the son of M' Gorge Shoue, died, buried the 7th of August, 1665. Elizabeth, the daughter of M' Gorge Shoue, was borne the 10th of August, 1666.

Seeth, the son of M' Gorge Shoue, was borne the 10th of December, 1667. Elizabeth, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 7th of September, 1663. Henery, the son of John Smith, was borne the 27th of May, 1666.

Hannah, the daughter of Samuell Hallowey, was borne the first of March, 1667. William, the son of William Briggs, was borne the 25 of January, 1667. Gared, the son of Garett Talbutt, was borne the 20th of March, 1667. Mary Eedy, the daughter of John Eedey, was borne the 14th of March, 1666.

William, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 21 of November, 1663. Rebecka, the daughter of Richard Briggs, borne the 15th of August, 1665. Samuell, the son of John Dean, born the 24th of January, 1666.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Lincon, borne the first of June, 1664. Hanna, the daughter of Samuell Lincon, borne the 24th of March, 1666. Tamisen, the daughter of Samuell Lincon, born the 27th of October, 1667. John, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 16th of March, 1654.
Mary, the daughter of Robert Crosman, borne the 16 of July, 1655.
Robert, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the third of August, 1657.
Joseph, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 25 of Aprill, 1659.
Nathaniell, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 7th of August, 1660.
Eliezer, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 16 of March, 1663.
Elizabeth, the daughter of Robert Crosman, born the 2nd of May, 1665.
Samuell, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 25 of July, 1667.
Eliezer, the son of Robert Crosman, died the 26 of October, 1667.
Ester Allin, the daughter of Jonah Allin, Junior, was borne the 3 of January, 1662.
Mary, the daughter of Jonah Allin, was borne the 12 of May, 1663.
Sarah, the daughter of Jonah Allin, was borne the 4th of November, 1665
Jonah Allin, the son of Jonah Allin, borne the 17th of August, 1667.
*Thomas Auger married to Elizabeth Packer, of Bridgewater, the 14th of November, 1665.
Thomas Lincone, Senior, married to Elizabeth Street, widdow, the 10th of December, 1665.
Agnis Smith, wife of Francis Smith, died the sixt of January, 1665.
William Briggs married to Sarah Macomber, of Marshfield, the sixt of November, 1666.
Samuell Hallowey married to Jane Brayman the 26th of March, 1666.
Garett Talbutt married to Sarah Andrewes, the first of Aprill, 1664.
John Eedey married to Sussannah Padducke, of Dartmouth, the last of November, 1665.
Richard Briggs married to Rebecah Hoskins, of Lakenham, the 15th of August, 1662.
John Dean married to Sarah Edson, of Bridgewater, the 7th of November, 1663.
Joseph Gray married to Rebecks Hill the 25th of February, 1667.
Constant Allin, the wife of Jonah Allin, Senior, died the 23rd of April, 1667.
Jonah Allin, Senior, married Francis Hill, of Wmketey, the 14th of December, 1667.
Timothy Poole, the son of Mr. William Poole, died the 15 of December, 1667. Hee was drowned in a little pond att Wesquabenansett, where it was thought hee did swime after a fowle which hee had shot.
John Parker died the 14th of February, 1667.

This is a true copy drawn out of Taunton regester the first of March, 1667 or 68, and attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.
ANNA BURT, the wife of James Burt, died the 17th of August, 1665.

Elizabeth Wilbore, the wife of Joseph Wilbore, died the 9th of November, 1670.

John Dean, the son of John Deane, died the sixt of August, 1670.

Sussanna, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 20th of July, 1669.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Bundy, was borne the 4th of October, 1670.

Easter, the daughter of Thomas Casewell, was borne the 4th of June, 1669.

Joseph, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was borne the 27th of July, 1670.

Nicholas Hall, the son of Samuell Hall, was borne the 28th of October, 1670.

Thomas, the son of William Briggs, was borne the 9th of September, 1669.

Sarah, the daughter of William Briggs, was borne the 10th of September, 1669.

John, the son of John Deane, was borne the 28th of July, 1670.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Lincolne, was borne the 24th of April, 1669.

Mercye, the daughter of Robert Crosman, was borne the 20th of March, 1669.

Mercy Hoare, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the last of January, 1654.

Sarah, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the last of March, 1656. [44]

Sarah, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the first of April, 1658.

Elizabeth Hoare, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 26 of May, 1660.

Edward, the son of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 25 of September, 1663.

Lydia, the daughter of Hezekiah Hoar, was borne the 24th of March, 1665.

Mary, the daughter of Hezeka Hoare, was borne the 23rd of September, 1669.

Mehittabell, the daughter of Joseph Gray, was borne the 21 of February, 1668.

Jonathan, the son of Jonathan Briggs, was borne the 15th of March, 1668.

David, the son of Jonathan Briggs, was borne the sixt of December, 1669.

Mary Lincon, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 12 of May, 1652.

Sarah, the daughter of Tho: Lincon, was borne the 25 of September, 1654.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 21 of April, 1656.
Sammell, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 16th of March, 1658.
Jonah, the son of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 7th of July, 1660.
Hannah, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 15th of March, 1663.
Constant, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 16th of May, 1665.
Marcye, the daughter of Thomas Lincon, was borne the 3rd of April, 1670.
Vnis, the daughter of James Leonard, Junii, was borne at Braintree, the 25 of November, 1668.
Prudence, the daughter of James Leonard, Junii, was borne the 24th of January, 1669.
Edward, the son of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 15th of July, 1655.
Sarah, the daughter of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 20th of March, 1657.
Hannah, the daughter of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 9th of March, 1660.
Damaris, the daughter of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 15th of September, 1663.
Elkana, the daughter of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 15th of December, 1665.
Dorcas, the daughter of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 20th of January, 1666.
Ester, the daughter of Edward Bobbit, was borne the 15th of April, 1669.
James, the son of James Phillips, was borne the 15th of April, 1669.
Nathaniell, the son of James Phillipps, was borne the 25th of March, 1664.
Sarah, the daughter of James Phillipps, was borne the 17th of March, 1667.
William, the son of James Phillips, was borne the 21st of August, 1669.
Elizabeth, the daughter of Joseph Williams, was borne the 30th of July, 1669.
Jane, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 4th of April, 1658.
John, the son of James Bell, was borne the 15th of August, 1660.
*James Bell, the son of James Bell, borne the 10th July, 1663.
Nathaniel, the son of James Bell, was borne the 20th of January, 1664.
Sarah, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15th of September, 1666.
Elizabeth, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15th of November, 1668.
Mary, the daughter of James Bell, was borne the 15th of October, 1669.
John, the son of Joseph Staples, was borne the 28th of January, 1670.

This is a true copy of what was brought to me.

Taken out of Taunton register this sixt of March, 1410.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE,
The Towne Clarke of Taunton.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

1677. Heer followeth diuers other registers which might haue bin more methodically, as I could desire, because the order of Court hath not bin attended in bringing in the regesters of the townces as might haue bin; and ytely alsoe in that I haue bin interrupted therein by the troubles of the late warr.

A Copy of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls of sundry P'sons, Barnstable.

JANE, the wife of Anthony Annible, buried about December, 1643. The said Anthony married with Anne Alcock 1 of March, 1645. His son Samuell borne about the 2nd of January, 1646. His son Ezekiel. His daughter Desire about the beginning of October, 1653. Abraham Blush his daughter Sarah borne 2nd of December, 1641. His son Joseph the 5th of April, 1648. He buried his wife Anne 16 May, 1651. And married with Hannah Barker, vid. His son Abraham, borne about 16 October, 54. He buried his wife Hannah about the 16th of March, 1658. And married with Allice Derby, vid, 4 January, 1658. Joseph Benjamine and Jeremiah Lumbert, 10 June, 1671. Nicholas Bonham and Hannah Fuller married January the 1, 1658. His daughter Hannah borne the 8th of October, 1659. Mary the 4th of October, 1661. Thomas Burman and Hannah Annible married March first, 1645. His daughter Hannah borne about the end of May, 1646. His son Thomas about the midst, 1648. Saufell about the end of July, 1651. Desire about the end of May, 1654. Mary the midst of March, 1656. Mehittabell the beginning of September, 1658. Trustrum the beginning of August, 1661. Saufell Bacon and Martha Foxwell maried the 9th of May, 1659. His son Saufell borne the 9th of March, 1659–60. His daughter Martha the sixt of January, 1661. Austine Beirse his daughter Mary borne 1640. Martha, 1642. Presilla, 10th of March, 1643.
Sarah the 28th of March, 1646.
Abigaill the 18th of December, 1647.
Hannah the 16th of November, 1649.
Joseph, the 25th of January, 1651.
Hester, the 22nd of October, 1653.
Lydia the latter end of September, 1655.
Rebecca, September 26, 1657.
His son James the latter end of July, 1660.

*Nathaniel Bacon and Hannah Mayo married the 4th of December, 1642.

His daughter Hannah borne the 4 of September: 1643.
His son Nathaniell the 5th of February, 1645.
Mary, the 13th of August, 1648.
Samuell, the 25th of February, 1650.
Elizabeth, the 28th of January, 1653.
Jeremiah, the 8th of May, 1657.
Mercye, the 8th of February, 1659.

James Cleaguehorne and Abigaill Lumbert married the sixt of January, 1654.

His son James borne the 29th of January, 1654.
Mary borne the 28th of October, 1655.
Elizabeth borne April the 1658.
Sarah, the third of January, 1659.
Robert, the 27th of October, 1661.

Mr Henery Cobb his son John borne att Plymouth the 7th of June, 1632.
His son James borne att Plymouth, the 14th of January, 1634.
His daughter Mary borne att Scittuate, March the 24, 1637.
His daughter Patience att Barnstable, about the 19th of March, 1641.
Gershom, the 10th of January, 1644.
Eliezer, the 30th of March, 1648.
His wife Patience buried the 4th of May, 1648.
Hee married with Sarah Hinckley, the 12th of December, 1649.
His daughter Mehittable borne in Septem: 1651.
And buried the 8th of March, 1652.
Sañell borne the 12 of October, 1654.
Sarah, the 15 January, 58; and buried the 25th of January, 1658.
Jonathan, the 10th of April, 1660.

Mr John Chipman his daughter Hope borne August the 13th, 1652.
His daughter Lydia, the 25th of December, 1654.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

His son John, the 29th of March, 56–57, and died the 29th of Barnstable.

May following.

Hannah, the 14 January, 1658.

Samuell, the 15th of April, 1662.

William Crocker his son, John Crocker, borne the last of May, 1637.

His daughter Elizabeth, the 22nd of September, 1639.

Sañell, the 21 of July, 1650.

Hee buried his daughter Elizabeth, May, 1658.

His son John Crocker married with Mary Botfish, November, 1659.

Elizabeth, daughter of the said John, borne October, 1660.

John Davis and Hannah Lynnitt married the 15 of March, 1648.

His son John, borne about the middest of January, 1649.

Sañell, the middest of December, 1651.

His daughter Hannah and Mary, the 3 of January, 1653.

His son Joseph and Benjamine, June, 1656.

Symon, the middest of July, 1658.

Dolar, the beginning of October, 1660.

*Edward Ftsrandalls daughter Hannah, borne Aprill, 1649. [48.]

Mary, the last of May, 1651.

His son John, the 7th of October, 1653.

Joseph, the first of March, 1656.

Thomas, the 16th of August, 1659.

Hope, the 29th of Aprill, 1661.

Richard Foxwell his daughter Mary, borne the 17th of August, 1635.

Martha, the 24 of March, 1638.

Ruth, the 25 of March, 1641.

Sañell Fuller, Seni', his son Thomas, borne the 18th of May, 1650.

His daughter Sarah, the 14th of December, 1654.

Item, a child borne 8th February, 1658, and buried 15 days after.

Roger Goodspeed and Allis Layton married December, 1641.

His son Nathaniell, borne October 6, 1642.

John, the middest of June, 1645.

His daughter Mary, the latter end of July, 1647.
Barnstable.

Benjamine, the sixt of May, 1649.
Ruth, the 10th of April, 1652.
Ebenezer, latter end of December, 1655.
Elizabeth, in May, 1658.

John Gorum his daughter Desire, borne att Plymouth, the 2nd of April, 1644.

These borne 
att Barnstable. 

Benjamine, the sixt of May, 1649.

These borne 
att Marshfield. 

Benjamine, the sixt of May, 1649.

These borne 
att Yarmouth. 

Benjamine, the sixt of May, 1649.

His daughter Desire marryed att Barnstable, the 7th of October, 1661.

Saissell Hinckley, his son Saissell, borne the 4th of July, 1642.

His son John, the 24th of May, 1644.

Hee buried Sarah, his wife, August 10, 1656, and married with Bridged Botfish, Decemb: 15, 1657.

Mr Thomas Hinckley married with Mary Richards the 4th of December, 1641.

His daughter Mary, borne the 3 of August, 1644.
Sarah, the 4th of Nouember, 1646.

Melletiah, 25 of December, 1648.
Hannah, the 15th of April, 1651.

His son Samuell, the 14th of February, 1652.
Thomas, the 5th of December, 1654.
Bethshuah, the 15th of May, 1657.

Mehittable, the 24th of March, 1658.

Hee buried Mary, his wife, the 25th June, 1659, and married Mary Glouer, via, the 16 March, 59—60.

His daughter Admire, borne 28 January, 1661, and buried the 16th of February, 1661.

His son Ebenezer, borne the 22nd February, 1662.

Thomas Huckens marryed with Mary Wells, 1642.

His daughter, borne about the 4th of July, 1644, and buryed the 28th of the same month, July, 1644.

His daughter Mary, borne the 29th of March, 1646.

Elizabeth, the 2nd of February, 1647, and buryed the 28th of December, 1648.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

His wife Mary, buried the 28 July, 1648, and hee married with Rose Barnstable.

*Thomas, the 25 of April, 1651.

Hannah, the 14th of October, 1653.

Joseph, the 21 of February, 1655.

Deborah Hillies, daughter of the said Rose, by her husband, Hugh Hillies, borne att Yarmouth, October the 30th, 1643.

Sannell Hillies, att Yarmouth, about the 30th of July, 1646.

James Hamblen his son Bartholomew, born April, 1642.

John, the 26th of June, 1644.

Sarah, the 7th of November, 1647.

Eliezer, the 17th of March, 1649.

Israel, the 25th of June, 1655.

John Haddawey and Hannah Hollett married the first of July, 1656.

His first borne son, about October, 57, and buried ten dayes after.

His son John, borne about the 16th of August, 1658.

Trustrum Hull his daughter Mary, borne the latter end of September, 1645.

Sarah, the latter end of March, 1650.

Joseph, in June, 1652.

John, the latter end of March, 1654.

Hannah, February, 1656.

John Jenkens and Mary Ewer were marryed the 2nd of February, 1652.

His daughter Sarah, borne the 15th of November, 1653.

Mehitable, the 2nd of March, 1654, 55.

Samuell, the 12th of September, 1657.

John, the 13th of November, 1659.

Ralph Jones his son Shuball, borne the 27th of August, 1654.

Jedadiah, the 4th of January, 1656.

John, the 14th of August, 1659.

Gorge Lewis, Juni', married with Mary Lumbert, December, 1654.

His son Gorge, borne the latter end of September, 1655.

Mary, the 9th of May, 1657.

Sarah, the 12th of January, 1659.

Thomas Lewis and Mary Dauis marryed the 15th of June, 1658.

His son James, borne the last of March, 1654.

His son Thomas, the 15th of July, 1656.

Mary, the 2nd of November, 1659.
James Lewis and Sarah Lane married October, 1655.
His son John, borne att the latter end of October, 1656.
Samuell, the 10th of April, 1659.
Thomas Lumbert, Sen'r, his son Jededia, borne the 20th of September, 16x.
Benjamine, the 26th of August, 1642.

*David Linitt and Hannah Shilley married the 15th of March, 1652.
His son Samuell, borne the 15th of December, 1655.
Elisha, the 1 of June, 1658.
Hannah, the 15th of December, 1660.
Barnard Lumbert his daughter Martha, borne the 19th of September, 1640.
Jabez, the 1 of July, 1642.
Jabez Lumbert married to Sarah Darbey, the first of December, 1660.
His first borne son, borne the 18th of February, 1661, and died the same day.
Joseph Laythorp, married with Mary Ansell, the 11th of December, 1650.
His son Joseph, borne the 3th of December, 1652.
Mary, the 22nd of March, 1654.
Benjamine, the 25th of July, 1657.
Elizabeth, the 18th of December, 1659.
John, the 28th of November, 1661.
Joshuah Lumbert and Abigaill Linnett married the latter end of May, 1650.
His daughter Abigaill, borne the 6th of April, 1652.
Mercye, the 15th of January, 1655.
Jonathan, the 28th of April, 1657.
Joshua, the 16th of January, 1660.

Thomas Laythorp his daughter Mary, borne 4th of October, 1640.
Hannah, the 18th of October, 1642.
Thomas, the 7th of July, 1644.
Melletie, the 2nd of November, 1646.
Bethya, the 23 of July, 1649.
His daughter Mary married the 20 Novemb: 1656.
Gorge Lewis, Sen'r, his son John, borne att Scituate, the 2nd of March, 1637.
Ephraim, the 23 of July, 1641.
Sarah, the second of February, 1643.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

John Martin married to Martha Lumbert the 1 of July, 1657.
His son John, borne about the middle of June, 1658.
Gorge, borne in the first weeke in October, 1660.
Elisha Parker and Elizabeth Hinckley married the 15 July, 1657.
His son Thomas, borne the 15th of May, 1658.
Elisha, about the beginning of November, 1660.
Robert Parker married with Sarah James the 28th of January, 1656.
His daughter Mary, borne the 1 of April, 1658.
The son Samuell, the latter end of June, 1660.

*John Phinney and Abigaill Coggen married the 10th of June, 1650.
And his wife Abigaill buried the 6th of May, 1656.
And his wifes son, Thomas Coggen, buried the 26 of January, 1658.
The said John Phinney married to Elizabeth Bayley, the 26 of June, 1654.
His son Jonathan, born August 14, 1655.
Robert, the 13th of August, 1656.
Hannah, the 22nd of September, 1657.
Elizabeth, the 15th of March, 1658–59.
Josiah, the 11th of January, 1660.

Moses Rowley and Elizabeth Fuller married the 22nd of April, 1652.
His daughter Mary, borne the 20th of March, 1653.
His son Moses, the 10th of November, 1654.
A child, that died the 15th of August, 1656.
Shuball and Mehitable, January 11, 1660.

Henry Tayler and Lydia Hatch married the 19th of December, 1650.
His daughter Lydia, borne the 21 of June, 1655.
His son Jonathan, the 20th of April, 1658.

Robert Dauis his daughter Deborah, borne in January, 1645.
Mary, in May, 1648.
Andrew, in May, 1650.
John, first of March, 1652.
Robert, in August, 1654.
Josias, in September, 1656.
Hannah, in September, 1658.
Sarah, in October, 1660.

Presented to the Court this sixt of March, 1661–62.

P me, THOMAS HINCKLEY.
SWANSEY. *A List of such Marriages, Births, and Burials, as were brought into the Towne Clarke of Swansey, to be recorded, from the 27th of February, 1672, to this present February the 27, 1673.*

**Marriages.**

JOHN PADDUCKE and Anna Jones were married on the one and twentieth day of December, 1673.

Sañel Bullucke and Mary Thirber were married on the 12th day of November, 1673.

**Births.**

Anne, the daughter of Leiftenant John Browne, and of Anne, his wife, was borne the 19th of September, 1673, att 4 a clocke in the morning.

Benjamine, the son of John Crabtree, and of Mary, his wife, was borne on the 12 day of October, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Easterbrooke, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne on the 19th of December, 1673.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Daniell Allin, and of Mary, his wife, was borne on the 28th day of September, 1673.

Hannah, the daughter of Jonathan Bosworth, was borne November the 5th, 1673.

*Hannah, the daughter of Jarrett Ingraham, was born the 29th of December, 1673.*

John, the son of Gedian Allin, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne October the 20th, 1673.

Mellatia, the son of John Martin, and of Jone, his wife, borne the 31 of August, 1673.

Margery, the daughter of William Haward, and of Sarah, his wife, was borne Sept: 10th, 1673.

Nathaniell, the son of Nathaniell Lewis, and of Mary, his wife, was borne July the 17th, 1673.

Sañell, the son of Thomas Lewis, and Hannah, his wife, was borne Aprill the 23, 1673.

**Burials.**

Mistris Dorrithy Browne, the wife of Mr John Browne, Seni'; deceased January the 27, being the 90th yeer of her life, or therabouts, and was buried on the 20th of January, 1673.

Taken out of the Booke of Records, att Swansey, by mee,

JOHN MYLES, Juni'; Towne Clarke.
A Copy of the Births and Burials of Swansea, from March the first, 1671, to this instant March, 1672.

CALEB, the son of Caleb Eedey, and of Elizabeth, his wife, were borne on the 29th of May, 1672.

Jonathan, the son of William Heward, and Sarah, his wife, was borne on the 8th of April, 1672.

Joseph, the son of Joseph Lewis, and of Mary, his wife, was borne June the sixt, 1672.

John, the son of John Cobleich, and of Mary, his wife, was borne the fift of January, 1672.

Thomas, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, and of Experience, his wife, was borne October the 19th, 1672.

P me, JOHN MYLES, Junr, Towne Clarke.

Scituate. Register.

THOMAS OLDHAM, married to Mary Witherell, November the 20th, 1656.

Jonas Pickles was married to Allice Hattee, December the 23, 1657.
John Louell, of Boston, married to Elizabeth Siluester, the daughter of Richard Siluester, the 24th of January, 1658, p Mr Hatherley.

Daniell Hickes was married to Elizabeth Hannore, Sept: 19th, 1657.

*John Bryant was married to Elizabeth Witherell, December the 22, 1651.

Mary, the daughter of Thomas Oldham, was born August the 20th, 1658.
Jonas, the son of Jonas Pickles, was borne the fift of February, 1658.
Steuen, the son of Joseph Tilden, was born May the 14th, 1659.
Ichabod, the son of Henery Ewell, was born in June, 1659.
Abigaiill, the daughter of Thomas Clapp, was born January 29, 1659.
Mary, the wife of John Bryant, deceased July the 29th, 1655.
Elizabeth, the daughter of Nathaniel Rawlins, deceased February 17, 1659.
Ephraim Kempton, deceased 24, 1655.

Hannah, the wife of Ephraim Kempton, deceased March 31, 1656.
A true Lists of all Beirthes that have bine brought in to mee, Isacke Bucke, Towne Clarke of Scittuate, in the Yeer 1674. As for marriages and burialls, there hath not one bine brought in to mee this yeer to record.

Marcye Tilden, the daughter of Steuen Tilden, was borne the first of May, 1674.

John Cusheu, the son of John Cusheu, was borne the 14th September, 1674.

Samuell Chandelere, the son of Benjamine Chandelere, was borne the 30th of November, 1674.

James Hatch, the son of Jeremia Hatch, was borne the 4th of May, 1674.

James Perrey, the son of Thomas Perrey, was borne the 12th of March, 1673.

Sarah Leicfeild, the daughter of Josiah Leichfeld, was borne the 25 of December, 1674.

Rodulphus Hatch, the son of Thomas Hatch, was borne the 26th of December, 1674.

Hannah Cudworth, the daughter of Jonathan Cudworth, was borne the eight of May, 1674.

Transcribed out of the Records of Scittuate, p me,

Isacke Bucke, Towne Clarke of Scittuate.

Scittuate, the 3 of March, 1674. A true Lists of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls, that have bine brought in to mee, Isacke Bucke, in the Yeer 1676.

Joseph Garrett married to Ruth Bucke, the 17th day of January, 1676.

Ichabod Turner, the son of John Turner, Junii, was borne the 9th of Aprill, 1676.

William Blackmore, deceased the 21 of Aprill, 1676.

Transcribed out of the Records of Scittuate,

P Isacke Bucke, Towne Clarke of Scittuate.
BENJAMINE, the son of Robert Jones, was borne the 8th day of May, in the yeer 1674.

Edward, the son of Hezekiah Luther, was borne the 27th of Aprill, 1674.

Hephzibath, the daughter of Thomas Lewis, was borne the 15th of November, 1674.

James, the son of John Myles the younger, was borne the 26th of December, 1674.

John, the son of Joseph Chafey, was borne the 16th day of Septeim, 1673.

Israel, the son of Israel Pecke, was borne the 18th day of December, 1674.

Rachell, the daughter of Nathaniel Chafey, was borne the 7th of September, in the yeer 1673.

Thomas Manning and Rachell Blisse were married the 28 of October, 1674.

Mr John Faireweather and Elizabeth Dicksey were married, and not recorded.

Burialls.

Mary, the daughter of Joseph Chafey, deceased the 7th of May, 1674.

Mary, the wife of Samuell Bullocke, deceased the 4th of October, 1674.

Sollomon, the son of Joseph Carpenter, deceased the 25 of October, 1674.

Capt Thomas Willett, the 3 day of August, 1674.

This is a true accoount of all the boirthes, marriages, and burialls, that have bine to my knowlidge within the towne of Swansey, for to be returned this yeer.

Dated Swansey, the 26 of the 12th month, 1674.

NICHOLAS TANNER, Towne Clarke.

*1673. Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls of the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeer of our Lord 1673. ["55.

ANTIPAS NEWMAN, son of Samuell Newman, borne the 29 of March.

Rachell, the daughter of Rice Leonard, the 26 of January.
Rehoboth.
Mehittable, the daughter of William Sabin, the 10th of May.
Israell, the son of Samuel Sabin, the 16 of June.
Nathaniell, the son of Gorge Robinson, the 1 of November.
Judith, the daughter of Thomas Cooper, the 11th of September.
Henry, the son of Ensigne Henery Smith, the 4th of December.
Robert, the son of Jonathan Fuller, the 2nd of March.
Benjamine, the son of Benjamin Sabin, the 2nd of December.
Sarah, the daughter of Jeremiah Wheaten, 29th of September.
Mary, the daughter of John Perren, Juni', the 16th of April.
Ruth, the daughter of John Wilmoth, the 5th of October.
Hannah, the daughter of John Albey, the 10th of October.
Elizabeth, the daughter of William Hamon, the 24th of September, 1661.
Elizabeth, the daughter of John Johnson, 19 of May.

1673. Marriages.
Mr. James Willett married to Elizabeth Hunt, the 17th of April.
John Fuller to Abigaill Titus, 25th of April.
John Titus to Lydia Redwey, the 17th of July.
Isack Allin to Mary Bowin, the 30th of May.
Robert Beere to Elizabeth Bullock, the 25 of June.
Joseph Allin to Hannah Sabin, the 10th of November.
Peter Hunt, Juni', to Rebeckah Paine, the 24th of December.
Samuell Fuller to Mary Lyde, the 12th of December.
John Woodcocke, Juni', to Sarah Smith, the 26th of February.

1673. Burialls.
Elizabeth, the daughter of John Savage, was buried the 3th of March.
Mary, the daughter of Jarett Ingram, the 25 of May.
Antipas, the son of Samuel Newman, the 17 of July.
Sarah, the daughter of John Reed, Ju', 19 July.
Sarah, the wife of Samuel Pecke, the 27 of October.
Daniell, the son of Leiff Peter Hunt, the 15th of September.
Roger Anndowne, the 13th of November.
Nathaniell, the son of Gorge Robinson, the 9 of November.
Sarah, the wife of Mr. William Blackston, the middle of June.
Alice, the wife of John Kinsley, the 14 of January.
Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by mee.

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.
The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeer 1674.

JOHN KINSLEY married to Mary Maury, the 16th of March.
Thomas Wilmouth married to Mary Robinson, the 7th of June.
William Blanding married to Bethya , the 4th of September.
John Butterworth married to Hannah Wheaten, the 4th of September.
Thomas Manning married to Rachell Blisse, the 28th of October.
Steuen Burph married to Elizabeth Perry, the 29th of May.
Thomas Jordaine married to Easter Hall, the 24th of December.

1674. Beirthes.

Mathew Buckland, son of Joseph Buckland, borne the 16 of September.
Meriam Carpenter, daughter of William Carpenter, borne the 16th of October.
Sollomon Miller, son of Robert Miller, borne the sixt of March.
Mehittable Whittaker, daughter of Richard Whittaker, borne the 27th of December.
Elizabeth Ormsbey, daughter of John Ormsbey, borne the 27th of November.
Rebeckah Pecke, daughter of John Pecke, borne the 5th of April.
Isacke Bowine, son of Obadish Bowipe, borne the 30th of September.
Nathaniel Smith, son of Daniell Smith, borne the 7th of August.
Thomas Cooper, son of Nathaniel Cooper, borne the 12th of July.
Jacob Ormsbey, son of Jacob Ormsbey, borne the 23 of August.
Sarah Sauage, daughter of John Sauage, borne the 10th of March.
Mary Bullocke, daughter of Samuell Bullocke, borne the 5th of October.
John Fuller, son of John Fuller, borne the 8th of Septeembr.
Isacke Allin, son of Isacke Allin, borne the 3th of January.
Lydia Titus, daughter of John Titus, borne the sixt of December.
Nathaniell Gylson, son of James Gylson, borne the 24 of January.
Jonathan Sabin, son of Joseph Sabin, borne the 12th of July.
David Sabin, son of Nehemiah Sabin, borne the 10th of November.
*Benjamine Beer, son of Robert Beer, borne the sixt of June.
John Woodcocke, son of John Woodcocke, Junie, borne the 18th of December.

Gilbert Steuens, son of Francis Steuens, borne the 26th of February.
Rehoboth.

1674. Burials.

John Perren, Seni', buried the 13th of September.
Samuell Holmes, son of Samuell Holmes, buried the 13th of Sept.
Richard Bowine, Seni', buried 4th of February.
David Sabin, son of Nehemiah Sabin, buried the 4th of February.
Experience Walker, daughter of Phillip Walker, buried the 10th of November.
Elizabeth Reed, the wife of Thomas Reed, buried the 23 of February.

Transcribed out of the Records, by mee,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

Taunton.

To the honored Court holden att Plymouth, March, 1671 or 72.

H EER followeth the beirthes, marriages, and burials that were brought to mee the yeer past, according to order of Court, by the inhabitants of Taunton.

Imp', Mehittable Dean, daughter of John Dean, borne the 9th of October, 1671.
John Austine, the son of Jonah Austine, was borne the first of July, 1671.
Hannah Leanard, the daughter of James Leanard, was borne att Brain- trey, the 2nd of October, 1671.
Ruth Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, was borne the 7th of August, 1671.
Richard Williams, the son of Joseph Williams, was borne the 26th of November, 1671.
Thomas Armsbee, the son of Thomas Armsbee, was borne the 23 of February, 1668.
Mary Armsbee, the daughter of Thomas Armsbee, was borne the 3rd of October, 1671.
Abigaill Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, was borne the 15th of July, 1667.
John Tisdall, the son of John Tisdall, borne the 10th of August, 1669.
William Hacke, the son of William Hacke, was borne the 15th of November, 1663.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

Richard Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, was borne the 23 of February, 1669.
John Dean, the son of John Dean, died the sixt of August, 1670.
John Tisdall, Junr., married to Hannah Rogers, of Duxburrow, the 23 of November, 1664.

Taunton, the 3rd of March, 71: 72.

*The first of March, 1674. To the honored Court.*

HEER followeth the marriages, beirthes, and burialls of all those that were brought to mee; but many neglect to bringe in their names to mee.

John Pollard married to Mary Leanard, of Bridgwater, the 24th of December, 1673.
Mary Wilbore, the daughter of Shadrach Wilbore, died the 19th of January, 1674.
Nicholas Stoughton married to Elizabeth Knapp, the 17 of February, 1673.
Martha Bundey, the wife of John Bundey, died the first of May, 1674.
Sarah Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, borne the 14th of October, 1674.
Hopestill Shoue, the wife of Mr Gorge Shoue, died the 7th of March, 1673 or 74.
Dorcas Bobbitt, the daughter of Edward Bobbitt, died the 9th of April, 1674.
Joseph Bell, the son of James Bell, was borne the 27th of June, 1670.
Easter Bell, the daughter of James Bell, borne the 15th of August, 1672.
Amey Staples, the daughter of Joseph Staples, borne the 13th of April, 1674.
Thomas Steuens, the son of Richard Steuens, borne the 3rd of February, 1674.
Abigaill Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 15th of May, 1673.
James Walker, Junr., married to Barsheba , the 23 of December, 1647.
Hannah Lenard, the son [daughter] of James Leanard, died the 25th of February, 1674.

Taunton, the first of March, 1674.

Attest, by mee, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.
To the honored Court holden att Plymouth, the first Tuesday in March, 1670, allies 71.

WHEREAS it is ordered by the Court, that the clarkes or register keepers of every town shall exhibit a true and perfect copy, fairly written, yearly, att March Court, unto the Court, of all the marriages, beirthes, and burials of the year past, according to that trust put vpon me, and may bee expected from mee, doe present to the honord Court a true copy of all the marriages, beirthes, and burials recorded in the year 1670.

Prence Freeman, the son of Mr John Freeman, was borne the 3rd day of February, in the 1665.

Nathaniell Freeman, the son of Mr John Freeman, was borne the 20th day of March, in the year 1669.

Symon Crosbey, the son of Mr Thomas Crosbey, was borne the fift day of July, in the year 1665.

Sarah Crosbey, the daughter of Mr Thomas Crosbey, was borne the 24th day of March, in the year 1667.

Joseph Crosbey, the son of Mr Thomas Crosbey, was borne the 27th day of January, 1668.

Mr Thomas Crosbey had 2 children, which were borne att a beirth the 4th day of December, in the year 1665.

The said children, viz, the two last intimated of Mr Crosbeyes children, the one of them deceased the 10th day of February, 1670, and the other is named John.

*Jonathan Banges and Mary Mayo were marryed the 16th day of July, 1664.

Edward Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, was borne the last day of September, 1665.

Rebeckah Banges, the daughter of Jonathan Banges, was borne the first day of February, 1667.

Jonathan Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, was borne the eleventh of May, 1670.

Jonath Banges, the son of Jonathan Banges, deceased the 11th of May, 1670.

William Merricke and Abigaill Hopkins were married the 23 day of May, 1667.

Rebeckah Merricke, the daughter of William Merricke, was borne the 28th day of November, 1668.
William Merricke, the son of William Merricke, was born the first day of August, 1670.

John Cole and Ruth Snow were married the 10th of December, 1666.

Ruth Cole, the daughter of John Cole, was born the eleventh day of March, 1670.

John Cole, the son of John Cole, was born the sixth day of March, 1670.

Constant Done, the son of Daniell Done, was born the 7th day of March, 1670.

Ephraim Done and Mercy Knowles were married the 5th of February, 1667.

Patience Done, the daughter of Ephraim Done, was born the 28th of January, 1668.

Apphiah Done, the daughter of Ephraim Done, was born the 28th of July, 1670.

John Smith and Hannah Williams were married the 24th of May, 1670.

Elizabeth Smith, the daughter of John Smith, was born the 24th of February, 1668.

John Knowles and Apphiah Banges were married the 28th of December, 1670.

Steuen Merricke and Mercy Banges were married the 28th of December, 1670.

From Eastham, the 4th day of March, 1670.

P me, MARKE SNOW, Towne Clark.

Jonathan Sparrow, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was born the 9th of July, 1665.

Richard Sparrow, the son of Jonathan Sparrow, was born the 17th of March, 1670.

Apphiah Freeman, the daughter of Samuell Freeman, was born the first of January, 1666.

Constant Freeman, the son of Samuell Freeman, was born the last day of March, 1669.

*Joseph Higgens, the son of Jonathan Higgens, was born the 14th day of February, in the yeer 1666.

Nathaniell Mayo, the son of John Mayo, was born the second day of April, 1667.

Thomas Mayo, the son of John Mayo, was born the 24th of June, 1670.

Isacke Done, the son of John Done, was born the second of June, 1670.
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

EASTHAM. Mary Smith, the daughter of Samuell Smith, was borne the 3\textsuperscript{rd} day of January, 1669.
Joshua Higgens, the son of Benjamine Higgens, was borne the first day of October, 1668.
Lydia Higgens, the daughter of Benjamine Higgens, was borne the latter end of May, 1670.
Josiah Cooke, the son of Josiah Cooke, was borne the 12\textsuperscript{th} of November, 1670.
Thomas Snow, the son of Marke Snow, was borne the 6\textsuperscript{th} of August, 1668.
Steuen Hopkins and Mary Merricke were married the 23 day of May, 1667.
Elizabth Hopkins, the daughter of Steuen Hopkins, was borne the last week of June, 1668.
Steuen Hopkins, the son of Steuen Hopkins, was borne the 15\textsuperscript{th} day of July, 1670.
James Rogers and Mary Paine were married the 11\textsuperscript{th} of January, 1670.
Joshua Banges and Hannah Scudder were married the first day of December, 1669.

P MARKE SNOW, Towne Clarke of Eastham.

TAUNTON. \textit{Birtthes, Marriages, and Burialls, from the Towne of }\textit{†Swanscy,† Taunton}.

Andrew Smith married to Mary Bundey, the 5\textsuperscript{th} of January, 1673.
Elizabth Briggs, the daughter of Wiliam Briggs, borne the 4\textsuperscript{th} of November, 1672.
Thomas Crosman, the son of Robert Crosman, borne the 6\textsuperscript{th} of October, 1671.
Sussanna Crosman, the daughter of Robert Crosman, was borne the 14\textsuperscript{th} of February, 1672.
Eliezer Fisher, the son of Daniel Fisher, was borne the 12\textsuperscript{th} of May, 1673.
John Richmond, the son of John Richmond, was borne the 5\textsuperscript{th} of December, 1673.
Joseph Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, was borne the 31\textsuperscript{st} of December, 1673.
Hannah Leonard, the son [daughter] of James Leonard, Junr., borne at Braintrey, the 20th of October, 1671.

*James Leonard, the son of James Leonard, Junr., borne att Taunton, the first of February, 1672.

Ephraim Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, borne the 20th of June, 1673.

Deliverance Bobbett, the daughter of Edward Bobbett, was borne the 15 of December, 1673.

Judith Armbey, the daughter of Thomas Armesbey, borne the 8th of January, 1673.

Anna Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, Junr., borne the 27th of January, 1672.

Stephen Casewell, the son of Steuen Casewell, was borne the 11th of December, 1673.

Elizabeth Cobb, the daughter of Agustine Cobb, was borne the 10th of February, 1670.

Morgan Cobb, the son of Agustine Cobb, was borne the 29th of December, 1673.

Taunton, the 2nd of March, 1673.

By mee, SHADRACH WILBORE.

Here followeth the births, marriages, and burials of such as are brought in to mee, Shadrach Wilbore, Clarke.

Mr. Gorge Shoue married to Hopestill Newman, of Rehoboth, the 12th of July, 1664.

Lydia Smith, the wife of John Smith, Senr., died the 21 of July, 1672.

Mr. John Poole married to Mistris Elizabeth Brenton, the 28th of March, 1672.

Thomas Deane married to Katheren Stevens, the 5th of January, 1669.

Stephen Casewell married to Hannah Thrasher, the 29th of December, 1672.

John Smith, Senr., married to Jaell Packer, of Bridgewater, the 15th of November, 1672.

Ester Smith, the daughter of Samuell Smith, borne the sixt of January, 1671.

Shadrach Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the 5th of December, 1672.

Mary Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, borne the 3rd of October, 1672.
Taunton. Nathaniell Shoue, the son of Mr Gorge Shoue, borne the 29th of January, 1668.
   Samuell Shoue, the son of Mr Gorge Shoue, was borne the 16th of June, 1670.
   Sarah Shoue, the daughter of Mr Gorge Shoue, was borne the 30 of July, 1671.
   Mary Talbutt, the daughter of Jarudd Talbutt, was borne the 14th of December, 1671.
   Samuell Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was borne the 3rd of December, 1669.
   Sarah Richmond, the daughter of John Richmond, was borne the 26 of February, 1670.
   James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, was borne the first of February, 1672.
   *Rebeckah Armesbey, the daughter of Thomas Armesbey, was borne the 26 of May, 1672.
   Mary Stevens, the daughter of Richard Steuens, was borne the 8th of June, 1672.
   Anna Wilbore, the daughter of Joseph Wilbore, was borne the 7th of May, 1672.
   Hannah Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones, was borne the third of October, 1675.
   Lydia Jones, the daughter of Thomas Jones, was borne the 26th of July, 1659.
   Thomas Jones, the son of Thomas Jones, was borne the 4th of May, 1662.
   Joseph Jones, the son of Thomas Jones, was borne the 5th of May, 1664.
   James Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 7th of April, 1657.
   John Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 10th of July, 1660.
   Edward Paule, the son of William Paule, borne the 7th of February, 1664.
   Mary Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 8th of February, 1667.
   Sarah Paule, the daughter of William Paule, borne the 5th of July, 1668.
   Thomas Dean, the son of Thomas Deane, was borne the first of February, 1670.
   Thomas Dean, the son of Thomas Dean, died the 26th of February, 1670.
   Hannah Dean, the daughter of Thomas Dean, was borne the 14th of February, 1671.

Taunton, the first of March, 72 or 73.

Attested p't me, SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

Swansey, the 4th of March, 1675. In obedience to an order of Court, I haue sent an accoumpt of beirthes, and marriages, and burials which were this last yeer: first, beirthes.

Christian, the daughter of Daniell Allin, was borne the 26 of January, 1674.

Elizabeth, the daughter of Thomas Barnes, was borne the 14 of February, 1674.

Experience, the daughter of Samuell Luther, was borne the 3rd of March, 1674–75.

Elisha, the son of Nathaniel Pecke, was borne the 19th of April, 1675.

John, the son of John Martine, was borne the 15 of March, 1674–75.

John, the son of Capt John Browne, was borne the 28th day of April, 1675.

Margerritt, the daughter of Joseph Carpenter, was borne the 4th of May, 1675.

*Nathaniel, the son of William Lohun, was borne the 2nd of February, 1674.

Sibill, the daughter of Joseph Lewis, was borne the 18th of March, 1674.

Samuell, the son of Caleb Eedy, was borne the 15th of July, 1675.

Hezekiah Willett and Andia Browne were married the 7th day of January, 1675.

Burialls.

Deliuerance, the wife of Nathaniell Pecke, died the 30th of April, 1675.

Gershom Cobb buried the 24th of June, 1675.

Joseph Carpenter was buried the 6th of May, 1675.

Joseph Lewis was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Salsbury was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Jones was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Fall buried the 24th of June, 1675.

John Druce was buried the 2nd of July, 1675.

Capt John Gorum was buried the 5th of February, 1675.

Nehemiah Allin was buried the 24 of June, 1675.

Robert Jones was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

William Lohun was buried the 24 of June, 1675.

William Salsbury was buried the 24th of June, 1675.

William Hamon was buried the 29th of June, 1675.

By mee, NICHOLAS TANNER,

Towne Clarke of Swansey.
Rehoboth. Marriages, Births, and Burials, at Rehoboth, in the Yeers 1675 and 1676.

Samell Bullocke married to Thankful Rouse, the 26 of May, 1675.

Thomas Read marries to Anna Perren, the 16th of June, 1675.

John Woodward married to Sarah Crosman, the 11th of November, 1675.

Births.

David Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, borne the 17th of April, 1675.

Mary Sabin, the daughter of William Sabin, borne the 18th of September, 1675.

David Buckland, the son of Benjamin Buckland, borne the 22nd of March, 1675.

Thomas Wilmouth, the son of Thomas Wilmouth, was borne the 7th of July, 1665.

Mary Kinsley, the daughter of Eldad Kinsley, was borne the 7th of October, 1675.

Sibell Newman, the daughter of Mr. Noah Newman, x the 31 of March, 1675.

Ellice Sause, the daughter of John Sauce, the eleventh of January, 1675.

Mehittabell Wilmoth, the daughter of John Wilmoth, the 19th of June, 1675.

Jeremiah Woodcooke, the son of John Woodcock, the sixt of June, 1675.

Nathaniell Chaffey, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, the 8th of February, 1675.

*Experience Sabin, the daughter of Samuell Sabin, was borne the 5th of October, 1676.

Ellice Wilmeth, the daughter of Thomas Wilmeth, the first of September, 1676.

Ebinezer Walker, the son of Phillip Walker, the 15th of November, 1676.

Ebinezer Smith, the son of Mr. Daniell Smith, the 29th of July, 1676.

Abiell Fuller, the son of John Fuller, the 30th of December, 1676.

Abiell Smith, the son of Ensigne Henery Smith, the 24th of December, 1676.

Elizabeth, the wife of Francis Steuens, was buried the fourth of March, 1675.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS. 63

Deliuerance, the wife of Nathaniell Pecke, buried the first of May, 1675. Reshoboth.
Widdow Bowine buried in , 1675.
Sibill New: the daughter of Mr Noah Newman, the 24th of September, 1675.
Isacke Kenricke, the son of Gorge Kenricke, the 13th of January, 1675.
Martha, the wife of Noah Mason, the sixt of February, 1675.
Sarah, the daughter of John Read, in January, 1675.
Nathaniell, the son of John Ferren, the third of September, 1675.
John Read, Juni', buried in Aprill, 1676.
John Fitch, Juni', buried in April, 1676.
Robert Beares, the 29th of March, 1676.
Sarah Woodcocke, the wife of John Woodcocke, the 10th of May, 1676.
Nathaniel Woodcocke, the 28th of April, 1676.
John Iyde, the middle of December, 1676.
Experience Sahon, the daughter of Samuell Sahon, the 28th of N-

over, 1676.
John Read, the son of Thomas Read, the 4th of December, 1676.
James Redway was buried the 28 of October, 1676.
The wife of Nicholas Iyde buried the third of November, 1676.
Nathaniel Wilmoth, the 12th of November, 1676.
Ensigne Henery Smith, the 24th of November, 1676.
Lydia Titus, the wife of John Titus, the 25th of November, 1676.
Rachell Man, the wife of Thomas Man, in June, 1676.
Ellice Willett, the wife of James Willett, in July, 1676.
Nathaniell Sahen, in the latter end of May, 1676.
Nathaniell Pecke, the 25th of August, 1676.
Elizabeth Skaffe, the 25 of June, 1676.
*Samuell Fuller, the 15th of August, 1676.
John Fuller, the 23 of August, 1676.
Mary Hunt, the 23 of August, 1676.
Peter Hunt, Juni', the 25th of August, 1676.
Tabithay Hunt, the 14 of October, 1676.
Jasiell Perry, in September, 1676.
Mehittable Perry, in September, 1676.
Sampson Mason, in September, 1676.
Sarah Fuller, the wife of Robert Fuller, the 14th of October, 1676.
Jeremiah Fitch, the 15th of October, 1676.
A younge child of Nicholas Pecke, in August, 1676.
The wife of Thomas Wilmouth, Seni', in February, 1676.
Elizabeth Smith, the daughter of Mr Henery Smith, the first of
March, 1676.
Rehoboth.

Sarah Leanard, the daughter of Krie Leanard, the 16th of March, 1676.
Nehemiah Buckland, the son of Joseph Buckland, buried in May, 1677.
Thomas Graunts child buried in September, 1676.
Thomas Mans child buried in June, 1676.
Jacob Ormsbey, ‡Sened ‡ son, buried the 22nd of March, 1676.
Jacob Ormsbey, Juništ, buried the 16th of February, 1676.

By mee, WILIAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

Sandwich.

[Sandwich : Births, Marriages, and Deaths.]

JOHN REDDING and Mary Bassett were marryed the 22 of the eighth month, 1676.
Job Gibbs, the son of John Gibbs, was borne the 27th of Aprill, anno Doù one thousand six hundred seuenty and six.
Michael Blackwell, the son of John Blackwell, was borne the 16th of the 9th, 1676.
Thomas Tupper, Senir, deceased the 23rd of March, anno Doù one thousand six hundred seuenty and six; hee died in the 98th yeer of his age, and 22nd month.
Anne Tupper deceased the 4th of June, anno Doù one thousand six hundred seuenty and six, whoe deceased in the 90th yeer of her age.

Transcribed out of the Regester of Sandwich, this fift of the first, 1676.

P THOMAS TUPPER, Clarke for the Towne of Sandwich.

Plymouth.

[Sandwich : Deaths.]

*MARTHA NELSON, the daughter of John Nelson, died the 19th of February, 1675.
Sarah, the wife of John Nelson, died the 4th of March, 1675.
John, the son of John Nelson, died the fift of June, 1676.
TO the honored Court to be holden att Plymouth the first Tuesday in March, 1676 or 77: but there be many that doe neglect to attend the Court order.

Imprimis. Elias Irish married to Dorrethy Witherill, the twenty-sixt of August, 1674.

Hannah Wilbore died the 3th of December, 1675.

Mistris Hopstill Shoue, the wife of Mr Gorge Shoue, died the 7th of March, 1673 or 74.

Mr Gorge Shoue married to Mistris Walley, the 18th of February, 1674, or 75.

Mary Shoue, the daughter of Mr Gorge Shoue, borne the 11th of August, 1676.

John Bundey married to Ruth Surney, of Mendum, this 9th of January, 1676.

Jonah Austine died the 10th of May, 1676.

John Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, borne the second of March, 1674–75.

Saffell Hallowwey, the son of Saffell Hallowwey, born the 14th of September, 1668.

Nathaniel Halloway, the son of Saffell Hallowwey, was borne the 2nd of July, 1670.

Easter Hallowey, the daughter of Samuell Hallowey, was borne the 14th of May, 1673.

John Hallowey, the son of Samuell Hallowey, was borne the 24th of February, 1674.

Mary Briggs, the daughter of William Briggs, was borne the 14th of August, 1674.

Mathew Briggs, the son of William Briggs, was borne the 5th of February, 1676.

Ebenezer Richmond, the son of John Richmond, borne at Newport, on Rhode Iland, the 12th of May, 1676.

James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, died the 30th of December, 1674.

James Leanard, Junii', married to Lydia Calipher, of Milton, the 29th of October, 1675.

Mehittable Williams, the daughter of Joseph Williams, borne the 7th of June, 1676.
Taunton. Saithell Cobb, the son of Augustine Cobb, was borne the 9th of November, 1675.
John Hall married to Hannah Peniman, the 4th of February, 1667.
John Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 27th of June, 1672.
Joseph Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 7th of April, 1674.
James Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the 8th of December, 1675.
John Pollard, the son of John Pollard, was borne the 20th of March, 1675.
Mary Smith, the daughter of Andrew Smith, borne the third of October, 1675.
John Williams, the son of Nathaniell Williams, was borne the 27th of August, 1675.
Taken out of the Regester Booke of the Towne of Taunton, the 5th of March, 1675. By mee,

SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

Rehoboth. *The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burials of Rehoboth, in the Yeer 1677.

DANIELL REED married to Hannah Pecke, August 20th.
Isacke Williams married to Judith Cooper, the 13 of Nouem.
Samuel Pecke married to Rebeckah Hunt, the 21 of November.
Moses Read married to Rebeckah Fitch, December the sixt.
Noah Mason married to Sarah Fitch, December the sixt.
Abrah Perren married to Sarah Walker, the 27th of December.
Nicholas Iyde, Junr., married to Mary Ormsbey, the 27th of December.
John Titus married to Sarah Miller, the 3 of July.

Beirthes.
Sollomon Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, borne the 23 of December.
Mary, the daughter of John Ormsbey, borne the 4th of April.
Dorethy, the daughter of Preserued Abell, was borne the 16 of November.
Ebenezer, the son of Jeremiah Wheaton, was borne the 7th of March.
Mary, the daughter of John Butterworth, was borne the 20th of October.
Mehittable, the daughter of John Perren, was borne the 19th of April.
Amose, the son of John Carpenter, was borne the 19th of November.

Nathaniel, the son of John Wilmoth, was borne the 29th of September.

Joseph, the son of John Johnson, was borne the third of October.

John, the son of Thomas Gaunt, was borne the 21st of January.

Anne Pecke, the son [daughter] of John Pecke, was borne the 17th of July.

Abijah Cooper, the daughter [son] of Nathaniel Cooper, was borne the first of May.

Burials.

Samuell, the son of Mr. Noah Newman, was buried the second of October.

Steuen Paine buried the 24th of January.

Michell Walker buried the 16th of February.

Peter Cooper buried the 28th of February.

Abijah Cooper buried the 22nd of May.

John Buckline buried the 29th of June.

Nehemiah Buckline buried the 19th of May.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by me,

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Towne Clarke of Rehoboth.

[Plimoth: Births, &c.]

ELIZABETH, the daughter of John Drew, of Plymouth, borne the fift day of February, 1673.

Bethyah, the daughter of Jonathan Pratt, was born the eight of August, 1679.

Mary, the daughter of Samuell Sauory, was born the third of July, 1678.

*John, the son of Joseph Churchill, was borne on the 22nd of July, 1678.

Hannah Churchill, the daughter of Eliezer Churchill, was borne the 23 of August, 1676.

Joannah Churchill, the daughter of Eliezer Churchill, was borne the 25 of November, 1678.

Thomas, the son of Thomas Doten, was borne the 22nd of July, 1679.

Jabez Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the 15 of September, 1669.
PLYMOUTH. Josia Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the sixt of August, 1676.

John Howland, the son of Jabez Howland, was borne the 26 of July, 1679.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, Seni', was borne the 27th of October, 1677.

Lydia, the daughter of John Rickard, Seni', was borne the 12th of December, 1679.

Joseph Faunce married to Judith Rickard, the third January, 1677.

Hannah, the daughter of Joseph Faunce, was borne the 15th of June, 1679.

Elisha Cobb, son of John Cobb, was borne the third of April, anno 1678.

---

TANTONS. [r 73.]

*Tauntons Register of Beirthes of theire Children.

Nathaniel Smith, son of Samuell S., borne the 26th of July, 1675.

Sarah Hall, the daughter of Samuell Hall, died the 26 of May, 1677.

Samuell Talbott, the son of Jarerd Talbott, was borne the 29th of February, 1675.

Josiah Talbot, the son of Jared Talbot, was borne the 21 of October, 1678.

John Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, borne the 13th of February, 1672.

Joseph Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 15th of June, 1674.

Benjamine Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, was borne the 15th of September, 1677.

John Dean, the son of John Deane, was borne the 18th of September, 1674.

Elizabeth Dean, the daughter of John Dean, was borne the 15th of March, 1676.

Ebenezer Lincolne, the son of Samuell Lincolne, was borne the 15 of October, 1673.

Rachell Lincolne, the daughter of Samuell Lincolne, was borne the sixteenth of September: 1677.

Mary Fisher, the daughter of Daniell, borne the 30th of May, 1675.
Mercye Fisher, the daughter of Daniell Fisher, was born the 12th of December, 1677.

Tamsen Steuens, the daughter of Richard Steuens, was born the 3 of July, 1677.

Samuell Smith, the son of Andrew Smith, was born the 15 of May, 1678
John Cobb, the son of John Cobb, was born the 31 of March, 1678.
John Woodward, the son of John Woodward, was born the second of March, 1678.

William Hoskins married to Sarah Casewell, the 3 of July, 1677.
Anne Hoskins, the daughter of William Hoskins, born the 14 February, 1678.
Edward Rew died the 16th of July, 1678.
Elizabeth Walker, the wife of James Walker, Sen'i, died the 30th of July, 1678.
James Walker, Sen'i, married to Sarah Rew, the 4th of November, 1678.
Attest, by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.

Eliezer Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, was born the first of July, 1677.
Ebenezer Hall, the son of Samuell Hall, was born the 19th of March, 1677.
James Leanard, the son of James Leanard, was born the 11th of May, 1677.
Mary Staple, the daughter of Joseph Staple, born the 26th of January, 1677.
Remember Tisdall, the daughter of John Tisdall, born the 8th of July, 1673.
Benjamin Hall, the son of John Hall, borne the sixt of December, 1677.
Israel Woodward married to Jane Godfrey, the 4th of August, 1670.
Elizabeth Woodward, the daughter of Israel Woodward, borne the fifteenth of June, 1670.
Israel Woodward died the 15th of June, 1674.
Israel Woodward, the son of Israel Woodward, was born the 4th of October, 1674.

John Tisdall, Sen'i, killed by the Indians, the 27th of June, 1675.
Sarah Tisdall, the wife of John Tisdall, Sen'i, died in December, 1676.
*Richard Marshall married to Easter Bell, the 11th of February, 1676. [*74.]
John Cobb married to Jane Woodward, the 13th of June, 1676.
Hannah Paule born the 4th of October, 1657.
TAUNTON.  
John Bundey, the son of John Bundey, born the sixt of October, 1677.  
Ephram Gray, the son of Joseph Gray, died the 21 of June, 1675.  
Rebeckah Gray, the wife of Joseph Gray, died the 13th of May, 1676.  
Nathaniel French married to Mary Tisdall, the 9th of January, 1676.  
Nicholas White, Junr., married to Vrsilla Maycomber, of Marshfield, the 9th of December, 1673.  
Nicholas White, the son of Nicholas White, born the 25th of October, 1676.  
Samuell Phillipps married to the widdow Cobb, the 15th of May, 1676.  
Mehittable Phillipps, the daughter of Samuell Phillipps, born the 9th of January, 1676.  
John Gould married to Mary Crossman the 24 August, 1673.  
Mary Gould, the daughter of John Gould, born the 19th of June, 1674.  
Hannah Gould, the daughter of John Gould, born the 9th of November, 1677.  
Isack Dean married to Hannah Leanard, the 24th of January, 1677.  
Thomas Gilbert married, att Boston, to Anna Blacke, of Milton, the 18 of December, 1676.  
Hannah Gilbert, the daughter of Thomas Gilbert, was born the 28th of September, 1677.  
Taunton, the 4th of March, 1677.  
Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Clarke.  

REHOBOTH.  
Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls of the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeer 1678.  

NEHEMIAH BUCKLAND, son of Joseph Buckland, born the 31 of March, 1678.  
Obadiah Carpenter, son of William Carpenter, born the 12th of March, 1678.  
Noah Pecke, the son of Samuell Pecke, born the 21 of August, 1678.  
Jonathan Ormsbey, son of John Ormsbey, born the 26th of August, 1678.  
Noah Mason, son of Noah Mason, was born the 17th of December, 1678.  
Nathaniel Kingsley, the son of Eldad Kingsley, was born the 5th of February, 1678.  
James Reddaway, son of John Reddaway, was born the 10th of January, 1678.
John Titus, son of John Titus, Juní', was borne the 12th of March, 1678.

Abigaill Sabin, daughter the daughter of Joseph Sabin, was borne the 16th August, 1678.

Jonathan Chaffey, son of Nathaniell Chaffey, was borne the 7th of April, 1678.

Hannah Read, daughter of Daniell Read, was borne the 30th of June, 1678.

*Thomas Read, son of Thomas Read, was borne the 25th of March, 1678.

Mary Sauage, the daughter of John Sauage, was borne the 5th of June, 1678.

Mary Wilmoth, daughter of Thomas Wilmoth, Juní', was borne the 29 of Decemb: 1678.

Judith Smith, the daughter of Daniell Smith, was borne the 7th February, 1678.

Elizabeth Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was borne the 12 of May, 1678.

Nathaniell Ide, the son of Nicholas Ide, Juní', was borne the 14th of November, 1678.

Nathaniell Ide, the son of Nicholas Ide, Juní', was borne the 14th of November, 1678.

Hannah Ormsbey, daughter of Thô Ormsbey, was borne the 23 of Septem: 1678.

Ephraim Whittacar, the daughter [son] of Richard Whittacar, was borne the 27 of January, 1678.

Zacheriah Read, the son of Moses Read, was borne the 25th of October, 1678.

Marriages.

Enacke Hunt marryed to Mary Paine, the 29th of October, 1678.

Saffell Perry married to Mary Miller, the 12th of December, 1678.

John French married to Mary Palmer, the 27th of November, 1678.

Tho: Wilmoth, Sení', married to Rachell Read, the 27th of June, 1678.

Thomas Man married to Mary Wheaton, the 9th of Aprill, 1678.

Burials.

The Reverend Mr Noah Newman was buried the 18th of Aprill, 1678.

Julian Sutton buried the 4th of June, 1678.

John Kingsley buried the sixt of January, 1678.

Mary Kingsley buried the 29th of January, 1678.

John Sauage buried the 22nd of August, 1678.

Zacheriah Read, son of Moses Read, buried in January, 1678.

Transcribed out of the Records of Rehoboth,

P me, WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.
JOSIAH COTTON, the son of Mr. John Cotton, was born the eight of January, 1679.

James Warren, the son of Richard Warren, was born the 13th of January, anno 1679.

Hugh Cole was married January the 8th, 1654.

The Births of the Children of Hugh Cole, now of Swansey, who was sometimes inhabitant of the town of Plymouth, in this jurisdiction of New Plymouth.

James Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was born in the year 1655, November the 8th.

Hugh Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, was born the 15th of March, 1658.

John Cole, the son of Hugh Cole, Senior, was born the 16th of May, 1660.

Martha Cole, daughter of Hugh Cole, was born the 14th of April, 1662.

Anna Cole, the daughter of Hugh Cole, was born on October the 14th, 1664.

Ruth Cole, the daughter of Hugh Cole, born on the 17th of January, 1666.

Joseph Cole; the son of Hugh Cole, was born the 15th of May, 1668.

Patience Faunce, daughter of Thomas Faunce, was born the seventh of November, 1673.

John, the son of Thomas Faunce, was born the 16th day of September, 1678.

Martha, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was born the 17th day of December, 1680.

SAMUELL PALMER married to Elizabeth Kingsley, 12th of January.

Gorge Robinson married to Elizabeth Gaille, 12 of November.

Jonathan Wilmouth married to Ester Pecke, the 29th of December.

Joseph Browne married to Hannah Fitch, the 10th of November.

Joseph Rockett married to Mary Wilmouth, the 5 of January.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

Beirthes, 1680.

Zachariah Carpenter, son of Samuell Carpenter, born the first of July.
Margaret Sabin, daughter of William Sabin, was born the 10th of Aprill.
Jaell Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, was born the 14th of June.
Sarah Fuller, the daughter of Jonathan Fuller, was born the 23rd of Aprill.
John Mason, son of Noah Mason, was born the 28th of November.
Nathaniel Shepherdson, son of Daniell Shepherdson, was born the 28 of October.

Nathaniel Read, son of Thomas Read, born the 30th of March.
Nathaniel Pecke, the son of John Pecke, born the sixt of July.
Rebeckah Smith, the daughter of Mr Daniell Smith, born the 20th of Aprill.
Jacob Ormsbey, the son of Thomas Ormsbey, was born the 13th of September.

Presillah Carpenter, the daughter of John Carpenter, was born the 20th of January.
Dorothy Wilmouth, the daughter of John Wilmouth, borne the 26th of August.
Samuel Titus, son of John Titus, Juni', born the 29 of July.
Daniel Chaffey, the son of Nathaniell Chaffey, was born the 22nd of August.

Daniell Read, the son of Daniel Read, was born the 20th of January
Samuell Blandinge, the son of William Blanding, was bore the 11th of Aprill.

Mehittable Perry, daughter of Samuell Perry, was born the 30th of Aprill.

Mary Man, daughter of Thomas Man, was born the 11th of January.
Mary Miller, the daughter of Robert Miller, was borne the 14th of June.
Martha Ormsbey, the daughter of John Ormsbey, was born the 7th of May.
Presilla Shaeue, daughter of John Shaeue, was bore the 22 of June.
Lydia Buckland, the daughter of Joseph Buckland, was borne the 5th of September.

Sarah Penfeild, the daughter of Thomas Penfeild, was born the 20th of February.

*Burials att Rehoboth, 1680.

Jaell Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried July the 6th.
Elizabeth Cooper, the wife of Deacon Cooper, was buried the first of February.
Rehoboth.

Elizabeth Miller, the wife of John Miller, Senr, was buried the 18th of Aprill.

[*80.]* Lett none maruell att the promiscuous and disorderly setting downe of the names of such as are or may be married, or doe or may be born, or may dye; for they are sett as they were brought to mee, as disorderly as they are sett downe. If the Courts order had bin minded respecting this matter, they had bine otherwise placed then they are.

Plymouth.

Plymouth Register.

JOHN RICKARD, the son of John Rickard, Junr, was born on the 26 day of February, 1679.

Hugh Cole, Senr, was married in January the 8th, 1654.

James Cole was born in the yeer 1655, November the third.

Hugh Cole, Junr, was born in the yeer 1658, the 8th of March.

John Cole was borne in the yeer 1660, the 15 of May.

Martha Cole was borne in the yeer 1662, the 16 of Aprill.

Annah Cole was borne in the yeer 1664, the 14 of October.

Ruth Cole was borne in the yeer 1666, the 8th of January.

Patience Faunce, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 7th of November, 1673.

John Faunce, the son of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 16th of September, 1678.

Martha Faunce, the daughter of Thomas Faunce, was borne the 17th of December, 1680.

Hannah, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 27th of November, 1668.

Mannasses, the son of Gorge Morton, was borne the third of February, 1668.

Ephraim Morton, son of Gorge Morton, was borne the 12th of April, 1670.

Joannah, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 27th of June, 1673.

Ruth Morton, the daughter of Gorge Morton, was borne the 20th of December, 1676.
Gorge Morton, son of Gorg Morton, was born the 8th of July, 1678.

Timothy Morton, the son of Gorge Morton, was born the 12th of March, 1671.

James Cobb, the son of John Cobb, was born the 20th of July, 1682.

Mary, the daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 27th of October, 1677.

Lydia, the daughter of John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 12 of December, 1679.

John, the son of John Rickard, the son of Gyles Rickard, was born the 29 of December, 1681.

John, the son of Francis Curtice, was born the 26 of July, 1673.

Benjamine, the son of Francis Curtice, was born the 11th of August, 1675.

Francis, the son of Francis Curtice, was born about the middle of April, 1679.

*‡ William Hoskins, the son of William Hoskins, was born the 30th of June, 1681.‡

Elizabeth, the daughter of Francis Curtice, was born the fifteenth day of June, 1681.

Elisha Curtice, son of Francis Curtice, was born in March, 1683.

James, the son of Richard Warren, was born in January, 1682.

Samuell Warren, the son of Richard Warren, was born the seventeenth of March, 1679.

Samuell Gardiner was married to Susannah Shelley, the 20th of December, 1682.

Samuell Gardiner, the son of Samuell Gardiner, was born the 27 of September, 1683.

Mercye, the daughter of John Rickard, the son of John Rickard, deceased, was born the 12th of February, 1682.

John Rickard, the son of John Rickard, deceased, was born the 12th of February, 1684.

[The following entries are in an unknown chirography.]

Zechariah Eedey, y* son of Zachariah Eedy, born Aprill y*, 10th, 1664.

John, the son of Zachariah Eedey, was born the 10th of October, 1666.

Samuel Eedy, the son of Zachariah Eedey, Sen’, late of Plimouth, was borne the 3rd day of June, anno 1673.

Ebenezer, the son of said Zachariah, was borne the 8th of Febry, 1675.

Caleb, the son of s* Zachariah, was borne the 21 of Septembr, 1678.

Joshua, the son of s* Zachariah, was borne the 21st of February, 1680.

Obadiah, the son of s* Zachariah, was borne the 2d day of Septembr, 1683.
PLYMOUTH.

Alice, the daughter of Zachariah Eedey, Junr., was borne ye 28th of November, 1684.

Elinor, the daughter of s' Zachariah Eedy, Junr., was borne ye 16th day of May, anno 1686.

[The records follow in the handwriting of Secretary Morton.]

REHOBOTH.

*The Marriages, Beirthes, and Burialls in the Towne of Rehoboth, in the Yeare 1681.*

Marriages.

THOMAS KENRICKE married to Marye Perrey, the 17th of June, 1681.

Samuell Walker married to Martha lyde, the 11th of November, 1681.

Daniell Thurston married to Hannah Miller, the 16th of December, 1681.

Joseph Brooman married to Sarah Sauge, the 29 of September, 1681.

John Martin married to Mareye Billington, the 27 of June, 1681.

Beirthes.

Ames Angeir, son of the Reuerend Mr Samuell Anger, was borne the 29 of June, 1681.

Elizabeth Paine, the daughter of Mr Nathaniel Paine, was born the sixt of November, 1681.

Ephraim Carpenter, the son of Willam Carpenter, was borne the 25 of April, 1681.

Rebecka Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, was borne the 22nd of October, 1681.

Mary Fuller, the daught of Jonathan Fuller, was borne the first of October, 1681.

Joannah Abell, the daughter of Preserued Abell, was born the 11th of January, 1681.

Peter Hunt, the son of Enocke Hunt, was borne the 22 of September, 1681.

Mehittabell Wilmouth, the daughter of Thomas Wilmouth, was borne the 4th of March, 1681.

Mehittabell Wheaton, the daughter of Jeremiah Wheaton, was borne the 2nd of April, 1681.

Hannah Graunt, the daughter of Thomas Graunt, was borne the 4th of April, 1681.
Thankfull Ballocke, the daughter of Samuell Ballocke, was borne 1681.
John French, the son of John French, was borne the 13 of April, 1681.
Rachell Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, was born the 23 of December, 1681.
Experience Sabine, the daughter of Joseph Sabine, was born the 14 of March, 1681.
Elizabeth Perren, the daughter of Abraham Perren, was born the 3th of December, 1681.
Zachariah Read, the son of Moses Read, was born the 20th of October, 1681.
Jacob Iyte, the son of Nicholas Iyte, was born the 4th of July, 1681.
*Ester Wilmouth, the daughter of Jonathan Wilmoth, was born the 28th of November, 1681.
John Robinson, the son of Gorge Robinson, was born the fift of September, 1681.
Joseph Browne, the son of Joseph Browne, was borne the 21 of November, 1681.
Hannah Browne, the daughter of Joseph Browne, was borne the 21 of November, 1682.
Richard Euens, the son of Richard Euens, was born the 10th of August, 1681.
Elizabeth Bosworth, daughter of Joseph Bosworth, was born the 17th of November, 1681.
Mary Titus, the daughter of Sylas Titus, was born the 30 of March, 1681.
Jane Woodcocke, the daughter of Deborah Woodcocke, was borne the 11th of March, 1681.

Burialls att Rehoboth.
Experience Sabin, the daughter of Joseph Sabine, buried the 13th of May, 1681.
Peter Hunt, the son of Enocke Hunt, buried the 12th of October, 1681.
Amos Carpenter, the son of John Carpenter, was buried the sixt of July, 1681.
Judith Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried the 20th of February, 1681.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records,

WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.
REHOBOT. *The Births, Marriages, and Burials in the Towne of Rehoboth, Anno 1682.*

**Births.**

H ANNAH ANGIER, the daughter of Mr Samuell Angier, was borne the 10th of August, 1682.

Abraham Carpenter, the son of Samuell Carpenter, was borne the 20th of September, 1682.

Noah Whittacar, the son of Richard Whittacar, was borne the 31 of January, 1682.

Jacob Ormsbey, the son of John Ormsbey, the 16th of March, 1682.

Elizabeth Hunt, the daughter of Enoch Hunt, was borne the 2nd of October, 1682.

Hannah Read, the daughter of Thomas Read, was borne the 12th of April, 1682.

Daniell Perren, the son of John Perren, was borne the 18th of March, 1682.

Bethya Ormsbey, the daughter of Thomas Ormsbey, was borne the 15th of April, 1682.

*Sarah Willmoth, the daughter of John Willmouth, was borne the 21 of December, 1682.

John Redway, the son of John Redway, was borne the 10th of September, 1682.

Hannah Titus, the daughter of John Titus, Junr, was borne the 10th of November, 1682.

Joseph Saben, the son of Joseph Saben, was borne the 18th of November, 1682.

Jasieell Perrey, the son of Samuell Perrey, was borne the sixt of May, 1682.

Anne Shaw, the daughter of John Shaw, was borne the fifteenth of March, 1682.

Elizabeth Butterworth, the daughter of John Butterworth, was borne the 15th of January, 1682.

John Palmer, the son of Samuell Palmer, borne the 25 of March, 1682.

Jasiell Kennericke, the son of Thomas Kennericke, borne the 23 of March, 1682.

John Martin, the son of John Martin, was borne the 10th of June, 1682.

Elizabeth Paine, the daughter of John Paine, was borne the 12th of July, 1682.
Samuell Walker, the son of Samuell Walker, was born the 11th of November, 1682.

Experience Brayman, the daughter of Joseph Brayman, was born the 10th of November, 1682.

Jonath Johnson, son of John Johnson, was borne the 20th of February, 1682.

Mary Mason, the daughter of Noah Mason, was borne the 12th of December, 1682.

John Read, the son of Daniell Read, was borne the 25th of February, 1682.

Dauid Graunt, the son of Thomas Graunt, was borne the 20th of February, 1682.

**Marriages.**

Samuell Mason married to Elizabeth Miller, the second of March, 1682.

Samuell Miller married to Ester Bowin, the 20th of July, 1682.

John Thompson marryed to Sarah Smith, the 19th of Septept, 1682.

*Burials.*

*Samuell Carpenter, Sené*, buried the 20th of February, 1682.

Bebeckah Pecke, the daughter of Samuell Pecke, buried the 2nd of November, 1682.

Anthony Perrey, buried the first day of March, 1682–83.

John Read, the son of Daniel Read, buried the first of March, 1682.

Rachell Johnson, the daughter of John Johnson, buried in April, 1682.

Transcribed out of Towne of Rehoboth theire Records,

P me, WILLAM CARPENTER, Clarke.

---

Taunton Register followeth, vid: of all such as were brought to the Taunton Clarke.

DEBORAH SMITH, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 7th of March, 1676.

Hannah Smith, the daughter of John Smith, was borne the 22 of March, 1678.

John Smith, the son of John Smith, was borne the sixt of December, 1680.
Taunton.

John Lincon, the son of Samuell Lincon, was born the 15 of September, 1679.

Lydia Leanard, the daughter of James Leanard, was borne the 10th of March, 1679.

Stephen Leanard, the son of James Leanard, borne the 14th of December, 1680.

Joseph Caswell, the son of Stephen Caswell, borne the 18 of May, 1678.

Ephraim White, the son of Nicholas White, was borne the 8th of February, 1678.

Dorcas White, the daughter of Nicholas White, borne the 24th of September, 1680.

Thomas Gilbert, the son of Thomas Gilbert, was borne the 11th of July, 1681.

Israel Woodward, the son of John Woodward, was borne the 30th of July, 1681.

Sarah Hoskins, the daughter of William Hoskins, was borne the 31 of August, 1679.

*William Hoskins, the son of Williams Hoskins, was borne the 30th of June, 1681.

John White, the son of John White, was borne the 16 of August, 1681.

Mary Leanard, the daughter of Joseph Leanard, was borne the second of October, 1680.

Thomas Maycomber, the son of John Maycomber, was borne the 30th of April, 1679.

William Witherell, Junr, married to Elizabeth Newland, the 14th of March, 1681.

Nathaniel Hoare married to Sarah Wilbore, the 2nd of February, 1681.

Swansea.

Margarett, the daughter of James Browne, Junr, was borne the 28 of June, 1682.

Ruth, the daughter of Thomas Thurbur, was borne the 16th of July, 1682.

Jotham, son of Benjamin Carpenter, was borne the first of June, 1682.

Dorothy, the daughter of Joseph Chaffey, was born September the 4th, 1682.

Hezekiah Bowin, son of Obadiah Bowin, Junr, was borne November the 19, 1682.
Zacheryah Eedey, son of Caleb Eedey, was borne January the 28, 1682.

M' John Myles, pastour of the church of Swansey, deceased February the third, 1682.

Zacheryah Eedey, son of Caleb Eedey, died February the 26, 1682.

This is a true copy or account as above expressed and written by

WILLIAM INGRAHAM,
Towne Clarke of Swansey.

*A List of the Names of all the Children that have bin brought in to the Register that have been born in the Yeare 1675.

ELDAD TUPPER, the son of Thomas Tupper, was borne the last day of May, anno DoM 1675.

Elizabeth Psuall, the daughter of James Pursuall, was born the 10th of September, anno DoM 1675.

Mercy Harper, the daughter of Robert Harper, was born the 12th of June, anno Dominie 1675.

Bethiah Nye, the daughter of Ebenezer Nye, was born the 5th of October, anno DoM 1675.

Bethyah Gibbs, the daughter of Thomas Gibbs, Junier, was born the 10th of December, anno DoM 1675.

Sandwich Register of Marriages in Sandwich in the Yeer 1675.

Elisha Bourne and Patience Skiffe were married the 26 of October, 1675.

Taunton Marriages and Burials that were brought in as followeth.

GORGÉ HALL, the son of Samuell Hall, born the 25 of January, 1680.

Joann Shoue, the daughter of M' Gorge, was born the 28 of September, 1678.

John Briggs, the son, born the 19 of March, 1680.

Sarah Briggs, the wife of William Briggs, died the 20 of March, 1680.

Nathaniell Talbut, the son of Jared Talbutt, born the 21 of February, 1679.
Benjamine Briggs, the son of Richard Briggs, born the 15th September, 1677.
Joseph Staple, the son of Joseph Staple, born the 12th March, 1680.
Nathaniel Stevens, the son of Richard Stevens, born the 30th July, 1680.
Mercy Cobb, the daughter of Augustine Cobb, born the 12th of August, 1680.
Sussannah Smith, the daughter of Andrew Smith, born the 2 of November, 1680.
Sarah and Mary Gilbert, the daughters of Thomas Gilbert, born the 11th of August, 1679.
Sarah Leonard, the daughter of Benjamine Leonard, born the 21st of May, 1680.
Israel Thrasher, the son of Christopher Thrasher, born the 15th of September, 1648.
Israel Thrasher married to Mary Caswell, the 15th August, 1676.
Mary Thrasher, the daughter of Israel Thrasher, born the 7th of August, 1677.
Henery Hodgis married to Hester Gallop, the 17th of December, 1674.
Mary Hodgis, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 3rd of February, 1675.
Ester Hodgis, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 17th of February, 1677.
William Hodgis, the son of Henery Hodgis, born the 18th of March, 1680.
Samuell Pitts married to Sarah Bobitt, the 25th of March, 1680.
Samuell Ryder married to Lydia Tilden, of Plymouth, the 14th of June, in Taunton, by James Walker, Seni'., 1680.
Benjamine Deane married to Sarah Williams, the sixth of January, 1680.
Thomas French, the son of Joseph French, born the 12th of December, 1680.
Thomas French, the son of Joseph French, buried the 29th of December, 1680.
Mary Leonard, the daughter of Joseph Leonard, born the 2 of October, 1680.

Taunton, the 28th of February, 1680.
Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

Joseph Bundy, the son of John Bundy, born the 1st of January, 1679.
Sarah Hall, the son [daughter] of Samuell Hall, Seni', the 2nd of March, 1679.
John Eekey married to Sussanah Padducke, of Dartmouth, the 12th of November, 1665.
Mary Eedy born the 14th of March, 1666 or 67.
John Eedy was born the 19th of January, 1670.
Susannah Eedy, the wife of John Eedy, died the 14 of March, 1670.
John Eedy married to Deliuerance Owin, of Braintrey, the first of May, 1672.
Marcye, the daughter of John Eedy, borne the fift of July, 1673.
Hañah Eedy, borne the 5 of July, 1676.
Ebenezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16 of May, 1679.
Abigaill Richmond, the daughter of John Richmond, born the 26 of February, 1678.
Hezekiah Hoare, the son of Hezekiah Hoare, was borne the 10 of November, 1678.
Joseph Williams, the son of Joseph Williams, born the 13 February, 1678.
Bethya Cobb, the daughter of Augustine Cobb, born the 5th of April, 1678.
Nathaniel Woodworth, the son of John Woodworth, was born the 31 of July, 1679.
Isacke Negus married to Hannah Andrewes, the 7th of April, 1679.
Robert Crosman, Juni, married to Hannah Brooks, the 21 of July, 1679.
Benjamin Leanard married to Sarah Thrasher, 15 January, 1678.
Hañah Stoton, the daughter of Nicolas Stoton, born the 4 of July, 1679.
Joseph Wood married to Hester Walker, January the first, 1679.
Richard Godfrey, Juni, married to Mary Richmond, 1 January, 1679.
Esra Dean married to Bethyah Edson, of Bridgewater, 17 December, 1678.
Bethya Dean, the daughter of Esra Dean, born the 14 of October, 1679.
Bethya Dean, daughter of Esra Deane, died 27 of November, 1679.
John White married to Hañah Smith, 24 of February, 1679.

Attested by SHADRACH WILBORE, Town Clarke.

To the honored Court att Plymouth, the first Tuesday in March.
Hear followeth the Names of the Birth, Marriages, & Deaths that have bin in Taunton in the Year past; all that are brought in to mee, but many doe neglect to bring them to mee to be recorded.

JONAH AUSTIN, Seni, died the 30 day of July, 1683.
Benjamine Wilbore, the son of Shadrach Wilbore, born the 23 of July, 1683.
Henery Hoskins, the son of William Hoskins, born the 13 of March, 1683.
Benjamin Leanard, the son of Benjamin Leanard, born 25 January, 1683.
Seth Dean, the son of Eara Dean, born the third day of June, 1683.
William Maycomber, the son of John Maycomber, born the 31 of January, 1683.
Hugh Brigg, of Taunton, married to Martha Enerson, of Plymouth, the first day of March, 1683.

Taunton, the third of March, 1683.

Attest by SHADRACH WILBORE, Towne Clarke.

*Swanseys Register of Marriages, Births, and Burials.*

JOHN CRABTREE was married to Mary, his wife, the 1st of November, 1683.
Thomas Birch was married to Bathshebah Sanford, the 24 of January, 1683.
Zachariah Eedey, Junr, was married to Mercy Baker, the 13th of February, 1683.

An Account of Births.

Marcye, the daughter of William Haward, and Sarah, his wife, was born January 30, 1680.
Joanna, the daughter of John Martin, and Joan, his wife, was born the 15 of February, 1682-83.
John, the son of Nathaniel Togood, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 20th of April, 1679.
Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel Togood, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 25 of July, 1682.
Elizabeth, the daughter of John Thurber, and Mary, his wife, was born the 24th of August, 1678.
Rachell, the daughter of John Thurber, and Mary, his wife, was born the 5th of March, 1682-83.
Jeremiah, the son Janu Ingraham, and Rebecka, his wife, was born the 12th of July, 1683.
Benjamin, the son of John Medbery, and Sarah, his wife, was born the 5th of March, 1682.
Sarah, the daughter of Humphery Tiffeny, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the sixt of July, 1683.
William, the son of John West, and Mehitabel, his wife, was born the 11th of September, 1683.

Mary, the daughter of John Thurbery, and Mary, his wife, was born July the 10th, 1674.

Thomas, the son of John Thurbery, and Mary, his wife, was born the 24th of November, 1676.

Abigail, the daughter of Thomas Thurbe, & of Ruth, his wife, was born the last day of October, 1683.

Bethyah, the daughter of Israel Pecke, and Bethyah, his wife, was born the second of January, 1683.

Mary, the daughter of John Crabtre, and Mary, his deceased wife, was born the 25th day of May, 1683.

Richard, son of Richard Johnson, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 21st of January, 1683.

Samuell, the son of Samuell Wheaton, and Elizabeth, his wife, was born the 21st of July, 1683.

Jeremiah, the son of Jeremiah Child, and Martha, his wife, was born the second of September, 1683.

An Account of Burials.

Mary Crabtre, wife of John Crabtree, deceased the 31st of May, 1683.

Nathaniel Lewis, deceased the 13th of October, 1683.

Samuell Wheaton, Sen'r, deceased the 2nd of February, 1683.

WILLIAM INGRAHAM,
Clarke of the Towne of Swansey.

*Taunton Register of the Marriages, Beirthes, and Burieles that were brought in to mee att Taunton.

[91.]

MISTRIS ALLICE PAINE died the 5th of December, 1682.

Edward Bundy, the son of John Bundy, born the 13th of August, 1681.

Mistris Margery Peacocke, the mother of Mr Gorge Shoue, buried the 17 day of April, in the yeare 1680.

Edward Shoue, the son of Shoue, born in October, 1680.

Eliezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16th of October, 1671.

Yett Mercye Shoue, the daughter of Gorge, born the 7th of November, 1682.
Taunton. Eliezer Eedy, the son of John Eedy, born the 16th of October, 1671.
Israel Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, born the 27 of March, 1680.
Nathaniel Fisher, the son of Daniell Fisher, was born the 9th of February, 1681.
Hannah Staples, the daughter of Joseph Staples, born the 17th of May, 1682.
Jeremiah Ormsbey, the son of Thomas Ormsbey, born the 25 Novi, 1672.
Andrew Smith, the son of Andrew Smith, born the 2nd of April, 1683.
Esra Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the 14 of October, 1680.
Samuell Dean, the son of Esra Dean, born the 11th of April, 1681.
Samuell Dean, the son of Esra Dean, died the 16 of February, 1682.
Hannah White, the daughter of John White, born the 19th of April, 1683.
Charity Hodges, the daughter of Henery Hodgis, born the 5 of April, 1682.
Ebinezer French, the son of Joseph French, born the 27 of June, 1682.
Edward Cetill married to Susanna Godfree, the 10th of July, 1682.
Mary Cettle, the daughter of Edward Cettle, born the first of April, 1683.
Anthony Newland, son of Jeremiah New, born the first of August, 1657.
Anthony Newland married to Easter Austin, the 16 of December, 1682.
Abigaill Hoar, the daughter of Nathaniel Hore, born the 2 of Novem, 1682.
Walther Mery married to Martha Cotterell, the 17th of February, 1682.
James Reed married to Susanna Richmon, the 13th of April, 1683.
Attest by SHADRACH WILBRE, Town Clarke.
Taunton, the 5th of June, 1683.

Rehoboth. *The Beirthes, Marriages, and Burialls, in the Towne of Rehoboth, Anno 1679.*

MARY SABIN, daughter of Samuell Sabin, born the 4 of March.
Mary Hunt, daughter of Enoch Hunt, born the 7th of Septem.
John Butterworth, son of John Butterworth, born the 7th of May.
Noah Perram, son of John Perram, born the 24 of December.
Eliphilett Carpenter, son of John Carpenter, born the 17th of April.
Hannah French, the son [daughter] of John French, born the 19 of October.
Rebeckah Johnson, daughter to John Johnson, born the 17th of November.
Sarah & Rebeckah, daughters of Abraham Perram, born the 11th of October.
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, AND DEATHS.

Rachell Man, daughter of Thomas Man, born the 15th of April.
Bethya Reed, daughter of Moses Reed, born the 2nd of November.

Anno 1679. Marriages.
Mr Thomas Medselfe married to Mistris Ann Paine, 2 of December.
Thomas Cushman married to Abigaill Fuller, the 16th of October.

Anno 1679. Burials.
Mr Stepen Paine, Senr, buried the 21 of August.
Decon Philip Walker, the 21 of August.
Rebeckah, the daughter of Abraham Perram, buried the 14 of October.
Eldad Kingsley buried the 30 of August.

Transcribed out of the Towne Records, by mee.

WILLIAM CARPENTER, Towne Clarke of Rehoboth.

The Records of the Beirth, Marriages, and Burials.

Beirthes.

NATHANIEL WEATON, son of Jeremiah Wheaton, born the sixt of March.
Abigaill Pecke, daughter of John Pecke, born the 12 of March.
Experience Chaffey, the daughter of Nathaniel Chaffey, born the 24 of March.
Martha Iyde, daughter of Nicholas Iyde, Junier, borne the 18 of March.
Bethya Man, daughter of Thomas Man, born the 12th of March.
Elisha Pecke, son of Leif Nicholas Pecke, born the 4th of April.
Noah Fuller, son of Jonathan Fuller, born the 12th of February.
Nathaniell Peren, the son of John Peren, born the 9th of February.
Obadia Blanding, son of William Blanding, born the 14th of April.
Samuell Robinson, son of Gorge Robinson, Junr, born the 16 of November.
Jabez Browne, son of Joseph Browne, born the 30th of December.
John Penfield, son of Samuell Penfield, born the 30th of May.
Sillas Titus, the son of Silas Titus, bourn the 12 of August.
*Samuell and John Palmer, sons of Samuell Palmer, borne the 4th of January.

Joseph Bosworth, son of Joseph Bosworth, borne the 27 of September.
REHOBOTH.

Robert Marten, son of John Marten, born the 9th of September.
Samuell Mason, son of Samuel Mason, born the 9 of June.
Enos Hunt, son of Enoch Hunt, born the 28 of January.
Peter Hunt, son of John Hunt, born the 7th of February.
Anne Willmouth, daughter of Thomas Willmouth, Junr, born the 22 of August.
Mary Rockett, the daughter of Joseph Rockett, deceased, born the 14th of December.
Dorethy Carpenter, daughter of John Carpenter, born the 9 of February.
Katheren Allin, the daughter of Isacke Allin, born the 18 of January.
Sarah Thurston, daughter of Daniell Turston, deceased, born the 2nd of January.
Rebeckah Reed, daughter of Moses Reed, born the 14th of December.
Mary Kendrick, daughter of Thomas Kenericke, born the 2nd of January.
Ester Miller, daughter of Samuell Miller, born the 4th of April.
Rebeckah Wilmouth, daughter of Jonathan Wilmouth, born the 30 of August.

Marriages.

Nathaniel Pery married to Sarah Carpenter, the 17th of May.
Samuell Tharsher, of Taunton, married to Bethya Brookes, of Rehoboth, the 4th of December.
Benjamin Onion, of Deadham, married to Deborah Woodcooke, of Rehoboth, the 24th of May.
Samuel Carpenter married to Patience lyde, the 8th of January.
Richard Bowine married to Mary Titus, the 9th of January.
David Freeman, of Rehoboth, married to Margarett Ingraham, of Swansye, the 4th of April.
James Welch, of Swansey, married to Mercye Sabin, of Rehoboth, the 9 of November.

Burials.

Elizabeth Hunt, the daughter of Enocke Hunt, buried the 29 of March.
Joseph Sabine, son of Joseph Sabin, buried the 8th of May.
John Palmer, the son of Samuell Palmer, buried the 15th of July.
Joseph Rocked buried the 21 of July.
William Buckland buried the first of Septem.
John Palmer, son of Samuel Palmer, buried the 5th of January.
Nathaniell Peren, the son of John Peren, buried the 24th of February.
Ephraim Hawner buried the 27 of August.

By mee, WILLIAM CARPENTER, Senr, Towne Clarke.
John Besbey and Joanna Brookes were married September the 13th, 1687.

Martha, the daughter of John Besbey, was born October the 13th, 1688.
John, the son of John Besbey, was born September 15, 1690.
Elijah, the son of John Besbey, was born the 29th of January, 1694.
Mary, the daughter of John Besbey, was born March the 23rd, 1693.
Moses, the son of John Besbey, was born October the 20th, 1695.
Elisha, the son of John Besbey, was born the third of May, 1698.

Josiah Cotton & Hannah Sturtevant were married at Plymth, by Mr. Plymth.
Ephraim Little, January 8th, 1707.

The Birth of ye Children.

Mary Cotton, ye daughter, born August 14, 1710.
John Cotton, ye son, born April 5, 1712.
Bethiah Cotton, ye daughter, born June 8, 1714.
Theophilus Cotton, ye son, born March 31, 1716.
Lucy Cotton, ye daughter, born February 19th, 1717.
Josiah Cotton, ye son, was born January 19th, 1717.
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.
PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

TREASURY ACCOUNTS OF THE COLONY OF NEW PLYMOUTH IN NEW ENGLAND.

[The following pages include that portion of the Plymouth Colony Records generally known as the Treasurer's Accounts. The original manuscript volume contains about one hundred and twelve pages, a large portion of the writing being on one side of the paper only. Originally it comprised the third part of the volume in which were recorded a portion of the Laws, the Indian Deeds, the Treasurer's Accounts, and the fourth volume of Court Orders. The first record is that of the tenth of June, 1658, and the last, that of the fifth of June, 1686, the whole covering a period of twenty-eight years. The writing is by various hands.]

CHAPT: JOSIAS WINSLow, Lieutenant Thomas Southworth, Mr Edmond Hawes, and Josias Cooke, being ordered to take an account of the Treasurer this 10th of June, 1658.

\[\begin{align*}
\text{It, the Treasurer is debtor by money of the country, already received,} & \quad \underline{79:16:00} \\
\text{It, by fines not yet levied,} & \quad \underline{30:06:00} \\
\text{It, p't more, four barrels of oyle,} & \quad \underline{08:00:00} \\
\text{It, by money due on Kenebecke, it the yeare 1656,} & \quad \underline{04:07:03} \\
\text{It, more, for one yeare and an halfe rent now due,} & \quad \underline{052:10:00} \\
\hline
\text{In total due,} & \quad \underline{174:19:06}
\end{align*}\]

We haue not heerin meddled with fines about the oath of fidelitie, nor any fines condemned by this present Court, held June the fift, 1658. Att which Court, Rob Harper, Ralph Allin, Seni', John Allin, Thomas Greenfield, Edward Perrey, Richard Kerbey, Juni', Willem Allin, Thomas Vre, Willem Gifford, Mathew Allin, Daniell Wing, Francis Allin, and John Jenkens, all of Sandwich, for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie, fined euery of them the some of £10, in all, \dots\quad \underline{130:00:00}\]
George Webb, for refusing to take the oath of fidelitie within the time prefixed, fined, 05:00:00
The said Gorge Webb engaging to depart the goyment, in case hee doe, the other five pound is remitted.
Gorg Allin, taking the matter about the oath into considerati, is likewise for spent not required to pay the one halfe of his fine, which is five pound; nevertheless, for his refusing to take the said fifth within the time prefixed in the order, is fined, 05:00:00
Anthony Loe, of Warwick, for selling a pistoll to an Indian, was fined the summe of 03:00:00
Moses Rowley and Robert Parker, for striking each other, fined each, 00:03:04

*The Tresurer is p° contra credit by severall disbursements, 69:10:11

By debts now owing:
Imp°, to the Gou°, by the appointment of the countrey, 10:00:00
To Mr John Howland, 01:00:00
To the marshall, 02:00:00
To Mistris Bradford, 15:01:04
To Cap° Winslow, 04:10:00
To Mr Constant Southworth, 04:00:00
To Mr John Barnes, 04:07:06

112:18:10

52:18:10

69:10:11

The totall of the Tresurers credit, 123:09:09

Rest to the countrey on ballence due from the
Tresurer, 52:09:06
It, by mistake in one barrell of oyle, lesse 02:00:00

This is a trew account, errors excepted.

The countrey have allowed more to the Tresurer, 04:00:00
See that now remains due to the countrey, 46:09:06
Att the Court held att Plymouth the 29th of September, 1658.

The Court of Majestrates and Deputies ordered a smale gratuity of ten pounds vnto Major Josias Winslow, in some pte of consideration of some emergent charges that hee should bee att in journeues and otherwise, for the discharge of his said cheife militery office in this jurisdiction.

*Att the Court holden att Plymouth the 3rd of December, 1658.

THO: GREENFEILD, for striking of Gorg Barlow, the marshall of Sandwich, &c, in the execution of his office, fined three pounds.

Thomas Greenfeild, Daniell Wing, and Richard Kerbey, Juni'r, for refusing to aid the said marshall in the execution of his office, fined each twenty shillings.

William Newland, for being att the meeting of those called Quakers eighteen times, fined nine pounds; and for his wife being att the said meetings twenty times, fined ten pounds; and for entertaining of John Copeland, and another of those called Quakers, fined five pounds.

Att the Generall Court holden att Plymouth, for the Jurisdiction of New Plymouth, the first of March, 1658.

JOHN SMITH, JUNIP, of Plymouth, Goodwife Howland, the wife of Henery Howland, Zoeth Howland and his wife, John Soule and Goodwife Soule, the wife of Gorge Soule, of Duxburrow, Arther Howland and his wife, of Marshfeild, Mrs Cudworth, Goodwife Coleman, William Parker, and his wife, of Scituate, hauing bine p'sented for frequently absenting themselves from the publicke worship of God, were sentanced by the Court to pay, according to order of Court, each ten shillings, to the collonies vse.

Richard Beare, for laciuiouse and filthy practices, was adjudge'd by the Court worthy of corporall punishment answarable to his demerrits; notwith-
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

1658-9. standing, vpon some speciall considerations, hee was sentanced by the Court to pay a fine of five pounds to the use of the collonie.

William Newland, for his contempt of the Courts order, in neglecting to bring his two daughters to the Court, to answer for their miscarriages toward the marshall Barlow in the execution of his office, the said William Newland is fined the sume of forty shillings, twenty shillings wherof hee is to pay to the said Barlow, the other twenty to the Treasurer.

And the said William Newland, for telling of a lye in the Court, fined ten shillings.

1659.

*The Fines of Jue Court, 1659.*

For the refusing to take the oath of fidelitie.

EDWARD PERREY, ........................................ 05 : 00 : 00
John Newland, ........................................ 05 : 00 : 00
Ralph Allin, Sen'r, ..................................... 05 : 00 : 00
William Gifford, ....................................... 05 :
William Allin, ........................................ 05 : 00 : 00
Mathew Allin, .......................................... 05 : 00 : 00
John Allin, ........................................... 05 : 00 : 00
Th° Ewer, ............................................... 05 : 00 : 00
Rich Kerbey, Jun'r, ................................... 05 : 00 : 00
Rob Harper, ........................................... 05 : 00 : 00
John Jenkens, ......................................... 05 : 00 : 00
Gorg Allin, ........................................... 05

For being drunke.

Daniell Mockenney, fined, ................................ 00 : 05 : 00
Jeremiah Newland, for being drunke, .................... 00 : 05 : 00
Joseph Burgis, for takeing away a beast attached for the countrie, fined, ........................................ 01 : 00 : 00
Honery Dillingham, fined, ................................ 02 : 10 : 00
†Experience Michell, fined, † ................................ 03 : 10 : 00

Remitted by the Court.
The Fines of October Court, 1659.

1659.

EDWARD PERREY, .................................. 05:00:00 October.
John Newland, ........................................ 05:00:00
Ralph Allin, .......................................... 05:00:00
William Allin, ...................................... 05:00:00
Matthew Allin, ...................................... 05:00:00
George Allin, ........................................ 05:00:00
Joseph Allin, ........................................ 05:00:00
Daniel Winge, ........................................ 05:00:00
+Tho Ewer,† ........................................... 05:00:00
Rob Harper, .......................................... 05:00:00
John Jenkens, ........................................ 05:00:00
William Gifford, .................................... 05
Tho Pope, ............................................. 00:10:00
Tho Butler, ........................................... 02:10:00
Rich Kerbey, Junii, .................................. 05:00:00
Steuen Winge, ........................................ 01:00:00
Edward Perrey, ...................................... 01:00:00
Tho Burgis, Junii, .................................... 00:10:00
Edmond Freeman, Junii, ............................. 00:10:00
Tho Lucas, .......................................... 00:10:00
Joseph Billington, ................................... 00:05:00

Tho Butler was fined ten shillings att March, 1658, which I can not understand was taken into the former account.

*At the Court held att Plymouth the seaventh of March, 1659. 1659–60.

Tho LUCAS was fined, .................................. 01:10:00 7 March.
Tho Sauory, ........................................... 00:05:00 [*5.]

Att this Court, Hailstones fine was remitted, and likewise Experience Michell his fine.
1660. *Att the Court holden att Plymouth the first of May, 1660.*

\[1 \text{ May.} \]

HENERY HOWLAND was fined, \( 07:00:00 \)

John Smith, the younger, of Plymouth, \( 02:00:00 \)

---

\[8 \text{ June.} \]

*Att the Court held att Plymouth the 8th of June, 1660:*

THO: BURGIS, Juni\(^2\), fined, \( 01:10:00 \)

Henery Dillingham, \( 00:15:00 \)

Thó Butler, and Dorithy, his wife, fined, \( 02:00:00 \)

Josepht Allin, \( 02:10:00 \)

About the oath of fidelitie were fined,

Edward Perrey, \( 05:00:00 \)

John Newland, \( 05:00:00 \)

Ralph Allin, \( 05:00:00 \)

William Gifford, \( 05:00:00 \)

William Allin, \( 05:00:00 \)

Mathew Allin, \( 05:00:00 \)

George Allin, \( 05:00:00 \)

Josepht Allin, \( 05:00:00 \)

Daniel Winge, \( 05:00:00 \)

Thó Ewer, \( 05:00:00 \)

Richard Kerbey, Juni\(^2\), \( 05:00:00 \)

Robert Harper, \( 05:00:00 \)

---

\*[8.] *Mr Constant Southworth debtor to the countrey.*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Time</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pr Kennebecke, Aprill, 59</td>
<td>07:07:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pr wampam,</td>
<td>00:08:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pr a bill of Ju(^e) Sprague,</td>
<td>04:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pr a bill of Thó Turner,</td>
<td>02:05:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pr a bill of James Doughty,</td>
<td>01:15:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pr a debt from Edw Jenkens</td>
<td>05:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pr a debt from Will(^m) Shirtlife,</td>
<td>03:04:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pr a house bought of Capt Willett,</td>
<td>20:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pr 2 heiffers of Mr Aldins,</td>
<td>04:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pr a horse receiued of Mr Aldin,</td>
<td>08:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

Pr a mare and coult of William Newland, ........ 14:00:00 1660.
Pr a mare and a coult of William Allius, ......... 14:00:00 
Pr a horse coult, .................................... 05:19:00 
Pr by money in Barlows handes, cash, ............... 04:00:00 
Pr a debt in the hands of Tho Tupper, ............. 04:00:06 
Pr tarr of Gorge Barlows, ........................... 03:12:00 
Pr a house and land of Tho Johnsons, ............... 10:00:00 
Pr an house and land of Robert Harpers, ............ 10:00:00 
Pr a paire of wheeles att Plymouth, ............... 01:08:00 
Pr oyle in Jn° Ellices hand, .......................... 06:15:00 

More oyle in Jn° Ellices hand, ......................... 09:07:06 
Pr sheepe in Gorge Barlowes hand, 7 ewes & fine lambes, 11:10:00 
Pr 4 cows att William Barstowes, ................... 12:00:00 
Pr a debt from William Barstow, whereof thirty shillings money, 11:10:00 
Pr 2 great oxen att Barstowes, ....................... 12:00:00 
Pr 4 steers of 4 years old att Barstowes, .......... 16:00:00 
Pr a cow att Billingtons, .............................. 03:05:00 
Pr a cow att William Shirtlifes, ..................... 03:10:00 
2 cow att Sañ Sturtivants, ............................ 07:00:00 
Pr a cow and steer att William Clarkes, ............ 06:10:00 
Pr 7 cowes, 2 yearlings, one bull, and one steer, att Capt Thomas house, 30:05:00 
Pr a debt of Gorge Barlow, ............................ 01:02:00 
Pr 15 cattle, still att Sandwich, valued att ........ 40:00:00 
Pr 27 yards of trading cloth, att 8 shilling p yard, 10:16:00 
Pr a yard and halfe of broadcloth, att 18s p yard, 01:02:06 
Pr 3 yards and an halfe of Red Rowle, att 6s p yard, 01:01:00 
Pr fines att Sandwich, alreddy judged, and warrants out with Gorge Barlow, 116:04:09 

*Pr a fine of Jn° Smith, Junr, of Plymouth, ........ 00:10:00 [*7.]
Pr a fine of Jn° Soule, .................................. 00:10:00 
Pr a fine of Zoeth Howland and his wife, ............ 01:00:00 
Pr a fine of Arthur Howland and his wife, .......... 01:10:00 
Pr a fine of Wilham Parker, ............................ 00:10:00 
Pr a fine of Mistris Cudworth, ......................... 00:10:00 
Pr a fine of Goodwife Coleman, ....................... 00:10:00 
Pr a fine of Richard Beare, ............................ 05:00:00
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

1660.

13 June.

Pr a fine of Arther Howland, ........................................ 04: 00: 00
Pr a fine of Jn° Barnes, ............................................. 05: 00: 00
Pr a fine of William Hailstones, ..................................... 01: 00: 00
Pr a fine of Edw Holman, ............................................ 00: 12: 06
Pr Crosman, of Taunton, .............................................. 00: 05: 00
Pr Young Gilbert, of Taunton, ....................................... 00: 10: 00
Pr a fine of Nicholas Ryder, ......................................... 02: 10: 00
Pr a debt of Gorge Bonum, ........................................... 00: 04: 00
Pr a debt from Nicholas Hodgis, for a heiffer, ......................... 01: 04: 00

This is a true account, errors excepted.

JOSIAS Winslow, Junr,
THO: Southworth,
JOSIAS Winslow.

[*8.]*

The countrey is debt.

To the Govt, ....................................................... 11: 00: 00
To Mr John Aldin, .................................................. 16: 00: 00

More for moneys disbursed of his own estate.

To Josias Winslow, Junr, to pay money, ................................ 03: 00: 00
To Josias Winslow, Junr, more, ....................................... 10: 00: 00
To Nicholas Hodgis, Jn° Smith, Jn° Holmes, each 15°, ................. 02: 05: 00
To Walter Briggs, for a woule, ...................................... 00: 15: 00
To Jn° Phillipes, for a woule, ....................................... 00: 15: 00
To James Cole, Senr, ............................................... 01: 10: 00
To the charge of M'r Tildens jury, .................................. 03: 04: 00
To Duxburrow, for two men 2 daies service, { ten pound
of powder, .................................................................... 01: 10: 00
To Gyles Rickard, Senjr, .............................................. 00: 14: 00
To Capt Willett, for trading cloth, ................................... 08: 04: 10
To William Harlow, .................................................... 01: 00: 00
To Gorge Partrich, ..................................................... 00: 03: 00
To Constant Southworth, in (58) due by booke, ......................... 03: 00: 00
To Constant Southworth, in money disbursed, and horse
hier to Secunke, ........................................................... 01: 09: 06
To him more, for the majestares table, 9 daies ourpluss, ............. 10: 04: 09
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

To Mistris Bradford, for 9 daies overplusse, .... 04:18:00 1660.
To the Gou*, for (58) .... 03:07:04

80:10:05

This is a true account, as taken October 7, (59.) Errors excepted.

JOSIAS WINSLOW, Juni*,
THOMAS SOUTHWORTH,
JOSIAS WINSLOW.

THE Court hauing appointed Major Josias Winslow, Mr Josias Winslow, Seni*, and Nathaneell Bacon, wee, by examination of the accountps, doe find —

The Treasurer is debter.

Imprí¡, by monies of the countreys, by him receiued, 401:1:5
More by monies of the countreys, that is, debts made by him, and by goods and cash in his hands, 114:2:1
More by fines not yet leuied, att Sandwich and elswhere, 227:4:5
More due to the countrey in oyle, att Sandwich and Yarmouth, 03:4:0
More in debt of Goodman Tupper, 4:0:6

In all amounting to 749:12:5

*The Treasurer is pró contra cred; by monies paid by him to the countreys and mony, and by theire order.

Imp*, to the Gou*, for what was due to him formerly, and for this last yeare, 22:7:4
To Mr Collyare, by the countreys order, 10:00:0
To Mr Aldin, in reference to service as Treasurer, 16:00:0
To Major Winslow, for what the countrey orders him for horses, and expenses on the comission voyag, 29:00:00
To Leiff Southworth, by the countreys order, and for expence on the comission, 21:00:00
To Mistris Bradford, for the majestrates table, 16:18:00
To himselfe, on account of prouiding for the Court, 14:14:03
To James Cole, by the countreys order, 11:12:00

[*9.] 13 June.

[*10.]
### PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

**1660.**

13 June.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To two barrells of powder bought for the countrey,</td>
<td>13:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To moneys to the commisioners,</td>
<td>10:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To moneys by order for wouluos,</td>
<td>12:07:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Thomas Sauory, by the countreyes order,</td>
<td>14:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>More paid by him for charges of taking up, driving, grasing of the countreyes cattle, for horse hier att several times, for money paid on account of trooping horses, and severall other charges particularly appearing in his accounts</td>
<td>214:13:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In all amounting to</td>
<td>496:12:9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rest due to the countrey on ballence</td>
<td>342:19:8</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Out of which ballence there is in debts that the countrey doe owe as followeth.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Imp, to the Gou', yet vnpaid,</td>
<td>2:0:0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Constant Southworth, cash,</td>
<td>5:0:0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>More to him for 4 daies charge of this Court,</td>
<td>4:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>More to Mistris Bradford, for 4 daies of this Court,</td>
<td>1:18:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Gorg Bonum,</td>
<td>00:07:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Goodman Rickard,</td>
<td>00:16:05</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Gorg Barlow, allowed by this Court,</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To trooping horses, not yett paid,</td>
<td>39:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>For wouluos, more to pay,</td>
<td>09:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>More to Thomas Sauory, by the countres order,</td>
<td>20:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>85:12:1</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(Th[1 the following is out of place on page 9.)

Besides the ballence, the countrey haue an house bought of Captaine Willett. The house and land of Tho Johnson, and the house and land of Robert Harper.

And the oyle somtimes resting in the hand of John Ellis, being now released; the fines for which it was taken are yett due, and not in the formentioned.

We have taken notice that the Treasurer hath bine att much more charge and trouble then any formerly, and therefore doe allow him twenty five pounds, a great pte wherof is expended by him.

A true account, errors excepted. Taken this 13th of June, 1660, by

Josias Winslow, Juni,
Josias Winslow,
Nathaneel Bacon.
*The Fines of the Court of Assistants held in August, 1660.*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Fine</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>William Parker, Scituate</td>
<td>07:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Newland</td>
<td>05:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Fines of October Court, 1660.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Fine</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Saquatam, Indian</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Quachevenett</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Fined for being at Quakers meetings.

- Robert Harper and his wife
- Joseph Allin
- Benjamin Allin
- John Newland and his wife
- William Allin
- William Gifford
- Mathew Allin
- The wife of Henry Dillingham
- William Newland and his wife
- John Soule
- Rodulphus Elmes
- Henry Howland, fined

- Peter Gaunt
- Dorothy Butler
- Obadiah Butler
- John Jenks
- Rich Kerbey, Seni
- Rich Kerbey, Juni
- Jane Swift
- John Smith, of Plymouth
- Deborah, his wife
- Lydia Hickes, of Plymouth
- 04:00:00

This following convicted for refusing to take the oath of fidelity at this Court.

- Robert Harper
- Joseph Allin
- John Newland
- Rich Kerbey, Juni
- William Gifford
- John Jenks
- Mathew Allin
- Ralph Allin.
- Teague Jones, fined
- Thomas Jones, of Taunton, fined
- Thomas Lucas

- 6th
- 10th
- 00:10
The Fines of the Court held the fist of March, 1660.

ROBERT WHETCOMB, fined, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 10:00:00
Ezekiell Mayne, fined, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 01:00:00
Thomas Lucas, fined, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:00:00
James Cole, Seni', fined, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
Gyles Rickard, Seni', fined, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
*Ephraim Done, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:10:00
Thō Ridman, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:10:00

The Treasurers Account, given into the Court held att Plymouth, the 10th of June, 1661, for the Yeare 1660, is as followeth.

The Treasurer is debter.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>MP^n, p^ the ballence of the last yeare,</td>
<td>342:19:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ the fines of June Court, (60)</td>
<td>81:05:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ the fines of August Court,</td>
<td>12:01:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ the fines of October Court,</td>
<td>67:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ the fines of March Court,</td>
<td>35:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ the fines of May Court,</td>
<td>18:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ debts { fines of Capt Thomas, Henry Howland,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>&amp; William Bassett,</td>
<td>08:02:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ oyle of the townes,</td>
<td>30:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ a horse in Trustrum Hulls hand,</td>
<td>10:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ a mare and coult sold to Taunton,</td>
<td>16:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ a horse taken from Joshua Copall,</td>
<td>12:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ nailes in the Treasurers hand,</td>
<td>00:08:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ oyle resting to the countrey att Eastham,</td>
<td>01:06:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>634:12:02</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ a horse giuen to the troop,</td>
<td>07:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P^ goods and chattles in his hand,</td>
<td>28:01:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>In the totall,</td>
<td>669:13:02</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

[^*12.*]
[^*13.*]
The Treasurer is per contra cred.

Pr seuerall disbursements paid by the Treasurer for the countreyes vse,  273:14:01
Pr abatement of fines to Teage Jones, Wm Parker, and a steer returned to Edw Perrey,  08:16:00
Pr debt and fines that wee judge to bee current,  32:08:01
Pr fines that wee thinke are desperate,  288:09:09

In the total,  603:07:11
Rests due to ballence due to the countrey,  66:05:03

Out of which ballence the countrey doth yett owe—
To Major Winslow,  10:00:00
To Mr Bradford, an old account,  02:10:09
To Ralph Smith,  00:15:00
To himselfe, for six dayes ouerplus of the Courts sitting,  06:14:06
To Mistris Bradford, for ouerpluse,  02:05:04
To Thomas Sauory, yett vnpayed,  05:18:01
To charge of the Kings proclamation,  01:05:09

29:08:08

Besides which, the countrey haue a house bought of Captaine Willett, the house and land of Thomas Johnson, and the house and land of Thomas Harper.

Wee haue allowed to the Treasurer for his care and paines this yeare, twenty pound.

A true account, errors excepted, taken the tenth of June, 1661.

p's JOSIAS WINSLow,
  JAMES TORREY,
  JOSIA COOKE,
  NATHANIELL BACON,
  NATHANIELL WARREN.
THE Treasurer is debtor to stocke publicke, as appeares by his accounte.

Debtor, . . . . 277:16:10
Pro contra credit, . . . 208:13:04

Remaines upon reduction, 69:03:06

Reduction upon reduction for the Treasurers sallary, concluded to bee twenty pound.

To which wee added twenty pounds, or thereabouts, in peage, now in the Treasurers hand, which makes the ballence due to the countrey, 69:03:06.

It is agreed that M' Aldin haue five pound allowed by the Treasurer for his last yeares more then ordinary trouble.

More to debts due.

Imp', to Major Winslow for commissioners horses, . . . 01:00:00
To one barrell of powder att the Treasurers, . . . . . 0
To a barrell spent att the Kings proclamation, . . . . 0
To 40b of Barnestb' spent att the general training, . . . 0
To Rehoboth, for woules, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 06:08:00
To Eastham, for woules, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:13:00
To Yarmouth, 2 woules, & Taunton, 1 wolffe, . . . . 01:16:00
To James Walker, for transportation of letters, and other charges, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:09:00
To Bridgewater, one wolffe, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:12:00
To Sauory, for whiping, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:18:00

Signed by vs underwritten.

JAMES TORREY,
JOHN FREEMAN,
WILEAM BRITT,
THOMAS HOWES,
PERIGRINE WHITE,
JOHN MORTON.
THE Treasurer is debtor to the country, as appeares by this account, 343:00:11 debts, as appeares upon this account, 367:16:00½

Soe there rests due to him, to ballance the account, 24:15:01

Debts due to the country in fines and otherwise.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>£</th>
<th>s</th>
<th>d</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>P' Samuell Howland</td>
<td>00</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Wiliam Foard, Sen't</td>
<td>00</td>
<td>05</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Kanelme Winslow, Jun't</td>
<td>00</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Timothy Hallowey</td>
<td>00</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' John Palmer, Jun't</td>
<td>05</td>
<td>00</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Nathaniel Church £ Elizabeth Soule,</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Josias Hallott</td>
<td>02</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Thomas Starr</td>
<td>02</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Elisha Hedge</td>
<td>01</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Samuell Sturgis</td>
<td>01</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Ephraim Done</td>
<td>01</td>
<td>05</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Thomas Ridman</td>
<td>01</td>
<td>05</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' John Knowles</td>
<td>01</td>
<td>05</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' John Wilson</td>
<td>01</td>
<td>05</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Ephraim Done</td>
<td>02</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Thomas Ridman</td>
<td>02</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>P' Abraham Sampson</td>
<td>00</td>
<td>10</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>35</td>
<td>05</td>
<td>00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Due in rates not yeett payed.

| From Taunton          | 06  | 14 | 08 |
| From Cushenah         | 03  | 10 | 00 |
| From the farmes       | 01  | 10 | 00 |
|                      | 11  | 14 | 08 |

More for a horse, 04:00:00

The country is debtor vpon the old account, and otherwise.
To a barrell of powder due to the countreyes stocke.
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

1663.

To 40 pound of powder to Barnstable.
To the Gof, vpon the account of woulues, 00:09:00
To Leiff Freeman, 04:00
To Rehoboth, for woulues, 08:00
To the GoF, due to him of what the countrey allowed him
the last yeare, 06:02:02

The Court doe allow vnto the Treasurer, for his charge and trouble this last yeare, twenty five pounds sterlinge.

JAMES TORREY,
JOSIAS COOKE,
NATHANIELL WARREN,
JOHN CHIPMAN.

*The Fines of June Court, 1663.*

TEM, Josepeth Rogers, of Namassakesett, 05:00:00
Item, Christopher Winter, 00:10:00
Item, John Shilley, 01:00:00
Item, Nathaniel Fitsrandall, 10:00:00
Item, Edward Sturgis, Seni, 06:00:00
Item, Timothy Hallowey, 00:05:00
Item, Gorge Vaughan, 00:10:00
Item, Wilham Paule, of Taunton, 00:10:00
Item, more the said Wilham Paule, 00:03:04
Item, more the said Wilham Paule, 01:00:00
Item, John Hatheway, of Taunton, 00:03:04
John Doged, of Rehoboth, 01:00:00

The Fine of the Court of Assistants, August 4th, 1663.

JOSEPH ANDREWS, 00:05:00
The Fines of the Court held att Plymouth, the fift of Octo-
ber, 1663.

JOSEPH ROGERS, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:10:00
William Tubbs, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:10:00
William Norkett, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 05:00:00
Nehemiah Bessey, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:05:00
Thomas Ingham, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
Ralph Earle, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 01:00:00
Richard Berry, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:00:00
William Griffin and his wife, . . . . . . . . 04:00:00
Richard Michell and his wife, . . . . . . . . 04:00:00

At the Court of Assistants held the first of December, 1663.

 Giles Rickard, Senior, and Thomas Pope, each fined . 3:4s

*The Fines of March Court, 1663.

John Briggs, of Taunton, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
Timothy Hallowey, of Taunton, . . . . . . . . . . 01:00:00
Ensigne Williams, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:03:04
John Bayley, of Scituate, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:03:04
Richard Willis, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:03:04
Joseph Sauory, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:03:04
Ann, the wife of William Hoskins, . . . . . . . . . 01:00:00
Hester, the wife of John Rickard, . . . . . . . . . 01:00:00
Richard Willis, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
Francis Baddow, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
Robert Ransome, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
Abraham Hedge, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:10:00
Henery Green, of Taunton, . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:03:04
1664.

At the Court held the 3rd of May, 1664.

Fiue Indians, att or neare Acushena, namely, Woomham, Poganatowam, Weesunka, Suequatamecke, and Chachapaquin, were fined, to the use of the colony, each twenty shillings.

16 June.

[23.]

The account given in by the Treasurer vnto Mr. Hawes, Cornett Studson, Nathaniel Bacon, Richard Bourne, Mr. Paine, Ensigne Eames, Leif Freeman, William Britt, Nathaniel Warren, James Walker, and Benjamin Bartlett, who were appointed by the Court, is as followeth.

The Treasurer is debtor to the country, as appeares by his account,

$$310:04:01$$

The Treasurer, pro contra credit to the country by disbursements and debts, as appeares vpon his account,

$$339:09:02$$

Soe rests due to him, to ballance the account, . . . . 29:05:01

Debts due by fines and otherwise to the country.

- Item, by Samuell Howland, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
- Item, Wiliam Foard, Senir, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:05:00
- Item, Kenelme Winslow, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
- Item, John Palmer, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 03:10:00
- Item, Nathaniel Church & Eliz: Soule, . . . . . . 10:00:00
- Item, Thomas Starr, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:10:00
- Item, Ephraim Done, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 01:05:00
- Item, John Knowles, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 01:05:00
- Item, Christopher Winter, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
- Item, Edward Sturgis, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 04:00:00
- Item, Wiliam Paule, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
- Item, more for Wiliam Paule, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 01:00:
- Item, John Hatheway, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:00:
- Item, Joseph Andrews, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:05:04
- Wiliam Tubbs, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:10:00
- Joseph Rogers, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:10:00
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1</td>
<td>Thomas Lugsam</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>2</td>
<td>Ralph Earle</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>3</td>
<td>Thomas Pope</td>
<td>00:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>4</td>
<td>Item, Gyles Rickard</td>
<td>00:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>5</td>
<td>‡John Briggs,‡ this is remitted</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>6</td>
<td>Item, Timothy Hallowey</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7</td>
<td>Item, John Bayley</td>
<td>00:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>8</td>
<td>Item, Richard Willis</td>
<td>00:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>9</td>
<td>Item, Joseph Sauory</td>
<td>00:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>10</td>
<td>Item, the wife of William Hoskins</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>11</td>
<td>Item, Richard Willis</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>12</td>
<td>Item, Abraham Hedge</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>13</td>
<td>Item, Henery Green</td>
<td>00:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>14</td>
<td>Item, Samuell Palmer</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>15</td>
<td>Item, by five Indians</td>
<td>05:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The country debtor upon old accounts and otherwise.

Item, one barrel of powder yet due to the country stock.

Item, by Leif Freeman, 4*

Wee doe allow to the Treasurer, for his charges and trouble this last yeare, twenty five pounds.

Debts to the country.

| From Taunton,           | 00:18:00 |
| By the farmes,          | 01:10:00 |
| By a cow in the Treasurers hands, | 03:14:00 |
| In pegg now in the Treasurers hands, | 08:00 |

---

*The Fines of June Court, 1664.*

| Item, ‡Wiliam Paybody,‡ | 05:00:00 |
| Item, ‡Leiftenant Nash,‡ | 03:00:00 |
| Item, John Sprague,     | 03:00:00 |
| Item, Gyles Gilbert,    | 01:00:00 |
| Item, Wiliam Withrell,  | 01:00:00 |
| Item, Samuell Linkorne, | 01:00:00 |
| Item, Joseph Gray,      | 01:00:00 |
| Item, Gorge Barlow, for Dorcas Presberry, | 05:00:00 |
1664.

June 17, 1664.

17 June. WARRANTS were issued out for a rate of sixty pound, for the use of the collonie, the one half money, the other half pease or wheate.

27 September.

September 27th.

WARRANTS were issued out for a rate of one hundred pounds, for the entertainment of his majesty's commissioners, to be paid the one half thereof in money, and the other half to be paid in wheat, pease, barley, or Indian corn, so as the barley was not to exceed the one third of the said half; the wheat to be paid at four shillings and six pence the bushel, the barley at 4s, the pease at three shillings and six pence, and the Indian at three shillings the bushel.

The forfeiture of Elisha Hedge his bonds for the good behavior, there being 4 pounds thereof remitted in May, 1665, there remains.

The Fines of October Court, 1664.

RUHAMAH TURNER, ................................. 05 : 00 : 00
James Bell, ........................................ 00 : 03 : 04

The Fines of March Court, 1664.

THOMAS CUSHMAN, ................................. 05 :
Thomas Totman, of Scituate, ............................ 05 :
Wiltam Randall, ....................................... 00 : 03 : 04
Thomas Somers, to be paid by Edward Jenkens, ....... 00 : 05 : 00
Thomas Linkorn, of Taunton, ............................ 00 : 03 : 04
This is paid at the same Court he was presented.
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

Fines of May Court, 1665.

RALPH SMITH, 00:10:00
James Cole, Juni's, 00:03:4
Ephraim Tilson, 00:03:4

*June the 9th, 1665.

THE account giuen by the Treasurer vnto Mr Paine, Mr Hawes, Lieuten-

ant Torrey, Mr Richard Bourne, and Nath Warren.

The Treasurer is debtor to the countrey, as appeares by his accounts, the sume of 389:03:11
The Treasurer p contra credit to the countrey by disbursments and debts, as appeares by his accounts, the sume of 393:02:07
Soe that there arresteth due to the Treasurer, to balance the account, the sume of 03:18:08

Debtes due by fines and otherwise to the countrey.

Item, Samuell Howland, 00:10:00
Item, Wiliam Foard, Seni's, 00:05:00
Item, Kanelme Winslow, Juni's, 00:10:00
Item, Tho Starr, 02:10:10
Item, John Knowles, 01:05:00
Item, Christopher Winter, 00:10:00
Item, Wiliam Tubbs, 02:10:00
Item, Thomas Ingam, 00:10:00
Item, by Ralph Earle, 01:00:00
Item, Thomas Pope, 00:03:04
Item, by Gyles Rickard, 00:03:04
Item, Timothy Hallowey, 01:00:00
Item, John Hatheway, 00:03:04
Item, Joseph Sauory, 00:03:04
Item, by Abraham Hedge, 02:10:00
Item, by five Indians, 05:00:00

19:10:02
1665.

June.

9

Item, by Will Paybody, ........................................ 05 : 00 : 00
Item, Ruhamah Turner, ......................................... 05 : 00 : 00
Item, by James Bell, .......................................... 00 : 03 : 04
Item, Thomas Cushman, Juni', ................................ 05 : 00 : 00
Item, by Thomas Totman, ...................................... 05 : 00 : 00
Item, by James Cole, Juni', .................................. 00 : 03 : 04
Item, by Ephraim Tilson, ..................................... 00 : 03 : 04

23 : 10 : 00

By iron in the Treasurers hand, ................................ 03 : 13 : 04

The countrey is debtor, vpon old account, a barrell of powder to the countrey.

In reference of extraordinary paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines this last yeare, the countrey alloweth vnto him the suife of thirty pounds.

The Fines of June Court, 1665.

THOMAS LITTLE, ...................................................... 01 : 10 : 00
Samuell Norman, ................................................... 00 : 10 : 00
Fifty shillings of the fine of Ruhamah Turner was remitted vnto her this Court.

There is a fine of ten pound, vnpayed, due from Robert Whetcome.

The Fines of October Court, 1665.

JOHN BARNES, ....................................................... 01 : 00 : 00
Gyles Rickard, Seni', .......................................... 00 : 05 : 00
Thomas Lukas, ..................................................... 00 : 10 : 00
James Cole, Seni', .............................................. 00 : 05 : 00
Thomas Phelps, .................................................... 00 : 10 : 00
John Shelley, ...................................................... 00 : 10 : 00
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

December, 1665.

ABRAHAM JACKSON, fined, . . . . . . . . 05:00:00 December.

June 7th, 1665.

A RATE of one hundred and fifty pounds being agreed on to be levied on the several townships of this jurisdiction, warrants were forthwith issued forth for the sum of forty pounds thereof to be paid in money.

The 3rd of October, 1665.

WARRANTS were issued forth to levy the hundred and ten pounds remaining, which was to be paid, one third part thereof in wheat, and the other two thirds in either wheat, peas, barley, or Indian corn.

The Fines of March Court, 1665.

THOMAS STARR, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 05:00:00 March.
Francis Baker, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:03:04
John Casley, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:03:04
John Barrow, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
Benjamin Eaton, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:00:00
William Sabine, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:10:00
Gorge Barlow, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:10:00
John Crow, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00:03:04
THE account given in by the Treasurer vnto Mr. Paine, Mr. Nathaniel Bacon, and Josias Cooke.

The Treasurer is debter to the countrey, as appeares by his accounts, the sume of 188:10:09

The Treasurer is p contra credit to the countrey by disbursements and debts, as appeares by his accounts, the sume of 205:16:09

Soe that there arresteth due to the Treasurer, to ballence the account, the sume of 17:06:00

Debts due by rates to the countrey from these paticulars townes of the last yeare.

Item, Sandwich, 00:17:08
Item, Scittuate, 00:02:00 in all, 5:14:02
Item, Bridgwater, 04:14:06

Debtes due by fines and otherwise to the countrey.

Kaneleme Winslow, Junior, 00:10:00
Ralph Earle, 01:00:00
Thomas Pope, 00:03:04
Timothy Hallowey, 00:10:00
John Bayley, 00:03:04
Richard Willis, 00:13:04
Thomas Cushman, Juni?, 03:00:00
Thomas Totman, for committing fornication, fined, 05:00:00
Thomas Little, 01:10:00
Samuell Norman, 00:10:00
John Barnes, 01:00:00
Thomas Lucas, 00:10:00
Thomas Phelps, 00:10:00
Abraham Jackson, 05:00:00
Francis Baker, 00:03:04
John Barrow, 00:10:00
Gorge Barlow, 00:10:00
James Cole, Seni?, 00:05:00
Nathaniel Church, 05:00:00
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.
Sarah Barstow,

allies

'^

Sarah Church,

f

John Carsley,

00

Tbe countrey

debtor,

is

vpon old account,

a

:

03

04

:

barrell of po-ivder to the

countrey.

The countrey

is

7:1:1

Thomas Sauory,

debtor to

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bine
the countreyes busines this last yeare, hee

att in

alowed the sume of twenty

is

fiue

pounds.

*June

the 9'\ 1666.

9 June.

[*30.]

WARRANTS

was issued

forth from the Court to leuy

by

rate the

sume

of two hundred and thirty pounds, for the publicke charges of the

countrey for this yeare, besides the suine of seauen pounds to pay for cer-

law bookes belonging to the countrey

taine

specye, as foUoweth, vizj

porke, or both
beife,

;

:

;

the said suines to bee payed in

To bee payed one third therof in wheat, or

one third in butter, or barly, or both

and the other third in

Indian corne, peases, or rye, or any of these, or some

exceed not one third pte of the

att four shillings

The porke

att

three

and sixpence

pound and ten

barly att four shillings a bushell.
butter att thirty shillings a firkin, if sizable.

The

beife att forty fiue shilling a barrell.
att three shillinges a bushell.

pease att three shillinges and sixpence a bushell.

The rye

The

it

shillinges a barrell.

The

The

prouided

a bushell.

The

The Indian corne

tarr,

last third.

The wheat

att three shillinges

and sixpence a bushell.

tarr att nine shilhnges a barrell.

To bee

deliuered to the Treasurer, or att Boston or att Plymouth, as hee

shall appoint,

Nouember
The

;

and the charge of transportation defrayed, by the

first

weeke

in

next.

proportions of the seuerall townes to the said rate are as followeth

:

—

II

Plymouth,

19:08:06

Duxburrow with Bridgwater,

17

:

11

:

09


1666.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Fine</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>31:15:03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>17:11:09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>17:11:09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>15:04:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>19:08:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>15:04:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>26:05:03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>14:03:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sowams</td>
<td>07:17:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>10:10:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The particules for which this rate is.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Fine</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Item, to the Goû,</td>
<td>50:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, to the other majestrates,</td>
<td>50:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, to the Treasurer in debt, &amp;c.</td>
<td>42:06:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, to the majestrates table,</td>
<td>40:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for law bookees,</td>
<td>7:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for Sauory,</td>
<td>6:13:04</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Memorandum, that the ten pounds allowed to each of the Assistants to bee payed in specye, according to the two last thirds above expressed.

The Fines of June Court, 1666.

Sacke Robinson, Juni; and his wife, for committing carnall copulation, before marriage, after contract, fined, 5:00:00
William Sutton, of Barnstable, for taking away a Bible out of the meeting house at Barnstable, fined, 1:00:00
And for telling a lye about the same, fined, 0:10:00
Job Judkin, for being drunke, 0:05:00
William Willis, for being drunke, 0:05:00
Richard Dwelly, for being drunke, 0:05:00
John Williams, Juni; for his disturbance, and causing great expence to the countrey, in reference to the case about his wife, as is extant in the records of the Court, hee is fined, to the use of the countrey, the sume of 20:00:00
*July the fifth, 1666.

JOHN SIMONS, for abusive carriages on the Lords day 
Edward Laud, att the meeting house at Duxburrow, 
and John Cooper, fined, each of them, . . . . .

7 00 : 10 : 00

*The Fines of October Court.

JOHN BATES, of Barnstable, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 03 : 04
William Burden, of Barnstable, . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 03 : 04
More the said William Burden, . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 05 : 00
John Silvester, of Marshfield, . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 10 : 00
John Palmer, Junr, of Scituate, . . . . . . . . . . . . . 01 : 00 : 00
John Andrew, of Plymouth, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 10 : 00
More the said John Andrew, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 03 : 04
Joseph Bartlett, of Plymouth, . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 03 : 04

The Fines of March Court, 1666.

William Nicarson, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 20 : 00 : 00
Joseph Hallett, of Barnstable, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 10 : 00 : 00
William Lumpkin, of Yarmouth, . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 10 : 00
Peter Worden, of Yarmouth, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 10 : 00
Jabez Howland, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 03 : 04
Joseph Billington, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 03 : 04
Arther Howland, Junr, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 05 : 00 : 00

*June sixt, 1667.

THE account giuen in by the Treasurer vnto Cornett Robert Studson, Mr
Joseph Laythorp, Mr James Walker, Mr John Bourne, & Richard
Bourne.

6 June.
June 6

PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

The Treasurer is debtor to the country, as appeares by his accounts, the sume of $379: 2: 6
The Treasurer p contra creditt to the countrey by disbursments, as appeares by his accounts, $378: 16: 3
Soe that there resteth due to the countrey, to ballence the account, the sume of $000: 06: 3

Debts due by rates and fines to the countrey, as followeth.

Kanelme Winslow, Juni, $00: 10: 00
Ralph Earle, $01: 00: 00
John Bayliffe, $00: 03: 4
Thomas Totman, $05: 00: 00
Samuell Norman, $00: 10: 0
Thomas Phelpes, $00: 10: 0
Abraham Jackson, $04: 00: 0
Francis Baker, $00: 03: 4
Wilham Beerstow, $00: 09: 0
Rehoboth rate in part behind, $06: 12: 12
Wilham Sutton, $00: 10: 0
John Bates, $00: 08: 4
William Burden, $00: 03: 4
John Andrew, $00: 13: 4
Joseph Bartlett, $00: 03: 4
Jabez Howland, $00: 03: 4
Joseph Billington, $00: 03: 4
Wilham Nicaron, $20: 00: 0
Joseph Hallott, $10: 00: 0
Wilham Lumpken, $00: 10: 0
Arther Howland, Juni, $05: 00: 0
Mr Thomas Sumers, $00: 17: 6
Rest due for land att Rehoboth, $27: 18: 3

[*34.]
The countrey is debtor vpon old account one barrell of powder for the countreyes stocke.

Vpon new account as followeth.

To Mr Vsher, for bookes, in siluer, $07: 00: 00
To Mr John Winslow, of Boston, $31: 09: 6
To Mr Fuller, $04: 09: 00
To Widdow Abell, $11: 04: 00
To Mr James Walker, .................. 01:00:00 1667.
To William Harvey, .................... 05:08:00
To Abraham Sampson, .................. 00:12:00
To James Cole, Senr, ................... 00:08:00
    Memorand, Arther Harris, .......... 01:10:00
To Joseph Laythorp, ................... 02:00:00
Wee judge meet to allow the major, .... 05:00:00
To Capt Southworth, ................... 02:00:00
To the Treasurer, for his going to Rehoboth, 03:00:00
To the cornett, ......................... 02:00:00
For John Rogers, of Marshfield, ........ 00:10:00
For John Dingleys horse, .............. 00:10:06
For Mr Aldens horse, ................... 00:13:06
For Robert Stanford, ................... 00:10:00
For Edward Southworth, ............... 00:09:00
For Francis Combe, ..................... 00:15:00
For Joseph Howland, .................... 00:15:00
For William Clarke, .................... 00:18:00
For Joseph Bartlett, ................... 00:15:00
For Joseph Wadsworth, ................. 00:10:00
For John Tisdall, Junr, ............... 00:03:00
For John Richmond, ..................... 00:05:00
    Arther Harris, ...................... 00:10:00
    Roger Annadowne, ................... 00:08:00
    Nicholas Iyde, ..................... 00:10:00
    Gorge Robinson, .................... 00:06:00
    Goodman Fallowells mare, .......... 00:07:06
    Dockr Fuller, ...................... 05:00:00

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in
the countreys busines, this last yeare, hee is allowed the summe of twenty
eight pounds, being his paines hath bine extraordinary.

*The Fines of June Court, 1667.*

JOSEPH BURGE, of Sandwich, .................. 01:00:00
Samuell Jackson, of Scituate, ................ 00:03:04
1667.

**The Fines of July Court, 1667.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Fine</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Myles</td>
<td>05:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr. Browne</td>
<td>05:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr. Tanner</td>
<td>01:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuell Fuller, the son of Samuell Fuller, of Barnstable, fined</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Dwelley</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Smith, of Barnstable</td>
<td>05:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Danah Siluester</td>
<td>10:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

October.

**The Fines of October Court, 1667.**

Six Indians, viz', Lawrance, Quequequantest, James, Moses, Wamant, and Monchassucke, for being ptenors in the imbezeling away of liquors taken out of the boate of Simon Stevens, att Cape Codd, were centanced by the Court to pay ten pound, to be deliuered to Leiff Freeman, att his house att Eastham, in Indian corne, or porke, or feathers, for the collonies vse, betwixt this Court and the first day of May next insueing the date hereof.

James Doughty, for his cregulare carryage in indeauoring to release Thomas Summers out of prison, is fined forty shillinges.

Abraham Sutliffe, for being drunke, fined, 00:05:00
And for expressing vngodly speeches in his drunkenes, fined, 04:00:00
William Nicarson, for sending scandalous writtings to Generall Nicolls, is fined, 10:00:00
Robert Eldred, for consenting to one of the said writtings, fined, 05:00:00
Nathaniel Couell, for the same, fined, 05:00:00
Thomas Delaney, and his now wife, for committing carnall copputation before marriage, fined, 10:00:00

1667-8.

**The Fines of March Court, 1667.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Fine</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Turner</td>
<td>00:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Turner, for publishing a pnisious writing</td>
<td>05:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Bartlett, for breakeing the kinges peace</td>
<td>00:03:04</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
Francis, the Indian sachem of Nausett, for his abusing of Captaine Allin, by vnhumaine and beastly carriages towards him, when hee was cast on shore at Cape Cod, . . . . .

1667-8.  
March,  
10:00:00

*At the Court held at Plymouth the fift of June, 1667.*

Warrants were issued out from the Court, to leuy, by rate, vpon the seuerall townships of this gou'ment, the suime of two hundred eighty six pound eighteen shillings and eight pence, for the publicke charges of the countrey, to be payed, one quarter þe thereof in wheat or butter, the wheat att 4s 6d a bushell, and the butter att six pence a pound, and another quarter þe thereof in porke or barley, or both, the barley att 4s a bushell, the porke att three pound a barrell, or two pence halfe peny a pound, to be payed by the first of October next, and the remaining halfe to be payed in Indian corne att three shilling a bushell, or beife att forty shillings a barrell, or sixteen shillings an hundred, or rye att three shillinges and six pence a bushell, or pease att three shillinges a bushell, or tarr att eight shillinges and six pence a barrell; in any or all of these; and this payment to be payed by the first of Aprill next; all the above named suimes to be payed to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, prouided it be att Plymouth or Boston.

The proportions of the said suime, as it was leuied vpon the seuerall townes, is as followeth.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Township</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>25:18:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxburrow</td>
<td>23:11:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>42:07:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>23:11:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>23:11:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>21:13:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>25:18:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>21:13:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>25:07:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>18:18:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sowams</td>
<td>10:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>14:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

286:18:08
THE account given in by the Treasurer vnto Lieutenant Morton, Lieutenant Hunt, Lieutenant Laythorp, James Walker, John Willis, and Daniel Cole.

The Treasurer is debtor to the countrey, as appeare by his account, the sume of 479:06:03
The Treasurer pro contra creditt vnto the countrey, by disbursements, as appeares by his accounts, the sume of 478:08:02
Soe that there rests due to the countrey, to ballence the account, 000:18:0

Debts due to the countrey by rates and fines, as followeth.

Imp², for rates, 13:16:06
Item, in a mare and neate cattle, 11:15:00
Ralph Earle, 01:00:00
John Bayliff, of Scituate, 00:03:04
Item, Thomas Totman, 05:00:00
Item, William Barstow, his debt, 00:09:00
Item, John Andrews, 00:13:04
Item, William Nicarson, 20:00:00
Item, Joseph Hallett, 02:15:00
Item, Arther Howland, Juni², 05:00:00
Item, Thomas Summers, 00:17:06
Item, Samuell Jackson, 00:03:04
Item, Sarah Smith, of Barnstable, 05:00:00
Item, Dinah Siluester, 07:15:00
Item, James Doughtey, 02:00:00
Itë, Abraham Sutliffe, by bill, 04:05:00
Itë, Robert Eldred, 20:00:00
Itë, Thomas Dellano, 01:00:00
Item, Joseph Turner, 05:03:04
Item, Joseph Bartlett, 00:03:04
Item, by Francis, the Indian sachem, 10:00:00
Item, Mr Myles, 05:00:00
Item, Mr Browne, 05:00:00
Item, Mr Tanner, 01:00:00
Remaines due of the forty pound from the Indians, 25:10:00.
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

The country vpon old account, one barrell of powder for the countreyes stocke.

John Tisdall, on a voyage to Rehoboth, . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 03 : 00
John Richmond, on the same account, . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 06 : 00
Doctor Fuller, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 04 : 00 : 00

In reference vnto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bin att in the countreyes busines this last yeare, as also that it rather increaseth then diminisheth, wee thinke it meet hee should be allowed the sume of twenty eight pounds.

---

*All the Court held att Plymouth in June 4th, Anno 1668.*

WARRENTS were issued out from the Court for to leuy a rate of one hundred seventy nine pound nine shillings and six pence, for the charges of the countrey, for the insueing yeare, besides the officers wages, to be payed, one quarter p'te thereof in wheat or butter, the wheat att four shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att six pence a pound, and another quarter p'te thereof in porke, att three pound a barrell, or two pence halfe peney a pound, to be payed by the first of October next, and the remaining halfe to be payed in Indian corne, att three shillings a busheell, or beife att forty shillings a barrell, or rye att three shillinages and sixpenye a busheell, or pease att three shillings a busheell, or tarr att eight shillings and sixpenye a barrell, to be payed by the first of Aprill next; all the aboue named payments to be payed to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Boston or Plymouth, by the times aboue mentioned.

---

The Fines of June Court, 1668.

CAPTAIN NATHANIEL THOMAS, fined the sume of 03 : 00 : 00
Thomas Starr, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 05 : 00
John Mathews, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 05 : 00
John Haddawey, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 05 : 00
Jededia Lumbert, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 05 : 00 : 00
Edward Gray, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00 : 10 : 00
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Event Description</th>
<th>Time</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1668, 4 June</td>
<td>Nathaniel Soule, Mary Phillips, Jane Hallowey</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>July, 1668. Richard Dwelley, fined</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The proportions of the rate, as it was leuied of the</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>several towns of this jurisdiction, to answer in</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>reference unto the same above expressed, as</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>followeth.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>16:01:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Duxburrow</td>
<td>07:11:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>26:15:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>15:01:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>15:01:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>12:14:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>16:01:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>12:14:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>22:09:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>11:18:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>07:11:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>08:15:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Swansey</td>
<td>06:14:06</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*The Fines of October Court, 1668.*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Time</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Josias Winslow, Senr</td>
<td>00:3:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph Earle</td>
<td>00:5:0</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Cobb, of Taunton</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham Sampson, Junr</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Perrey</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henery Clarke</td>
<td>00:05:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah Barlow</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marcye Bartlett</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Crowell</td>
<td>06:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Maker</td>
<td>06:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Dwelley, forfeiture of a bond</td>
<td>10:</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

The Fines of March Court.

JAMES COLE, and Mary, his wife, fined, ........ 06:00:00
James Clarke, .......... 00:10:00
Phillip Dotterich, ....... 00:10:00
Mary Ryder, ........... 00:10:00
Hester Wormald, ......... 00:10:00
John Low, ............. 00:05:00
John Bryant, of Plymouth, ........ 00:10:00
Christopher Blake, ....... 00:05:00
Caleb Lumbert, ........ 00:03:04
William Thomas, ......... 00:03:04
Samuell Arnold, Juni; .......... 00:03:04
Richard Berrey, Seni; ........ 00:05:00
Jededia Lumbert, .......... 00:05:00
Benjamine Lumbert, ........ 00:05:00
James Maker, ........... 00:05:00

*July the 8th, 1669.

THE accoumt given in by the Treasurer unto Daniell Cole, Isacke Chittenden, William Harvey, and John Thacher, and Thomas Huckens:—

The Treasurer is debtor to the country, as by his account, ........................................ 430:12:03
The Treasurer is p contra creditit to the country, by disbursments, ............ 429:03:04
Soe thei rests due to the country from the Treasurer, to ballence the account, .......... 01:08:11
Item, due to the country also in debts and corne, .......... 28:15:00
Item, more, two hatts, .......... 00:08:00
Item, fines due from Ralph Earle, .......... 01:00:00
From John Bayleiffe, of Scittuate, .......... 00:03:04
From Thomas Totman, of Scittuate, ........ 05:00:00
From Wiliam Nicarson, .......... 20:00:00
From Joseph Hallott, for pte of his fine, .......... 02:15:00
From Arther Howland, Juni; .......... 05:00:00

1669.

8 July.

From Samuell Jackson, of Scittuate, .................. 00:08:04
From Robert Eldred, of Mannamoiett, .................. 20:00:00
From Joseph Bartlett, ................................ 00:08:04
‡From Francis, the Indian sachem, ...................... 06:08:00‡
From Mr Myles, ........................................ 05:00:00
From John Hathewey, of Yarmouth, .................... 00:05:00
From Nathaniel Soule, of Duxburrow, .................. 00:10:00
From Mary Phillips, of Taunton, ....................... 00:03:04
From Jane Hallowey, of Taunton, ..................... 00:03:04
From Mr Josias Winslow, ............................... 00:08:04
From Mr Ralph Earle, ................................ 00:05:00
From John Cobb, of Taunton, .......................... 01:00:00
From Henery Clarke, of Duxburrow, .................... 00:05:00
From Abraham Sampson, of Duxburrow, ............... 00:05:00
From James Cole and Mary, his wife, .................. 06:00:00
From John Bryant, Seni', of Plymouth, ............... 00:10:00
From William Thomas, of Marshfield, .................. 00:03:04
From Benajah Lumbert, of Barnstable, ................. 00:05:00
From Richard Dwelley, of Scittuate, ................... 01:00:00
From Richard Dwelley, of Scittuate, more, ........... 10:00:00
From Richard Berrey, ................................ 00:05:00
From Jededia Lumbert, ................................ 00:05:00

In reference unto the paines and charge the Treasurer hath bine att in the countreyes busines this last yeare, wee thinke meet hee should be allowed twenty eight pounds.

THOMAS HUCKENS.

A RATE ordered by the Court as followeth,—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Item, for the Gou',</td>
<td>50:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for the majest rates,</td>
<td>50:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for the major,</td>
<td>10:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for Mistris Bradford,</td>
<td>12:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for the majest rates table,</td>
<td>30:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for Sauory,</td>
<td>06:13:04</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

\[158:13:04\]
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

The Fines of October, 1669.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>JOHN EWEN</td>
<td>2:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim Doan</td>
<td>1:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gorge Russell</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Laurance</td>
<td>00:08:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Starr</td>
<td>02:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

June, 1669.

WILLIAM RANDALL fined five pounds to the use of the collonie.

The Fines of March Court, 1669.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>JOHN TILSON</td>
<td>00:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Loe</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel Fitsrandall</td>
<td>02:02:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher Blake</td>
<td>00:05:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*June, 1670.

THE accoumpt given in by the Treasurer to Richard Bourne, James Walker, and Thomas Huckens, as followeth:

- The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie as by his accoumpt, 319:10:10
- The Treasurer p contra creditt, 288:14:01
- The Treasurer is debtor to ballence the account, 20:16:09

Item, more from John Bayley, of Scituate, 00:03:04
Item, Thomas Totman, of Scituate, 05:00:00
Item, Joseph Hollett, of Barnstable, for pte of his fine, 02:15:00
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

1670.

June.

Item, Samuell Jackson, of Scittuate, 00:03:04
Item, John Hathewey, of Yarmouth, 00:05:00
Item, Mary Phillips, of Taunton, 00:03:04
Item, Mr Josias Winslow, of Marshfield, 00:03:04
Item, Ralph Earle, of Dartmouth, 00:05:00
Itē, John Cobb, of Taunton, 01:00:00
Item, WiWilliam Thomas, Marshfield, 00:03:04
Itē, Christopher Blake, 00:05:00
H, WiWilliam Randall, of Scittuate, 05:00:00
Itē, Richard Berrey, of Yarmouth, 00:05:00

Debts behind unpon excise accoumpt.
Item, from WiWilliam Swift, of Sandwich, 04:00:00
Item, from John Sprague, of Duxburrow, 01:00:00
Item, from WiWilliam Harvey, 01:00:00
Item, from John Miller, of Yarmouth, 01:00:00
Item, from Edward Sturgis, of Yarmouth, 01:00:00
Item, from Arther Harris, of Bridgwater, 01:00:00
Item, Thomas Huckens, 00:10:00

Due to James Walker for two journeys, one to Plymouth,
and one to Mount Hope, 01:04:00
And for Leif Nash to Mount Hope,
And to Mr Treasurer for his sallyry the last yeare, 28:00:00

By vs, RICHARD BOURNE,
JAMES WALKER.

[*45.] The charge to be raised by rate for this present yeare for defraying of
knowne expenses.

Item, for the Gou' and Assistants, 100:0:0
Item, for the Major, 10:0:0
Item, for necessaries to accommod the majestrates as
Mistris Bradford did, 12:0:0
Item, for the majestrates table, 30:0:0
Item, for the vnder marshall, 06:13:00
Item, for the officers wages, 40:0:0

Warrants were issued out from this Court to leuy a rate of one hundred and
sixty pounds twelve shillings and eight pence, for the charges of the collonie,
for the ensuing yeare, besides the officers wages; the aforesaid sume to be payed, the one halfe in wheat, barley, and butter, the wheat att four shillings a bushell, the barley att three shillings and sixpence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound; the other halfe, one halfe of it to be payed in Indian corne, att three shillings a bushell, and the other halfe in rye and pease, the rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the pease att three shillings a bushell; all which payements to be good and marchantable, and to be delivered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be at Boston or Plymouth, the first halfe by the 15th of October next, and the latter halfe by the first of Aprill next, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

The proportions of the aboue written charge to be leuied by rate on each towne of this jurisdiction.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Rate</th>
<th>16:70</th>
<th>16:70</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>14:16:0</td>
<td>14:16:0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxburrow</td>
<td>06:14:8</td>
<td>06:14:8</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>06:14:8</td>
<td>24:04:0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>13:09:4</td>
<td>13:09:4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>13:09:4</td>
<td>10:19:4</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>10:19:4</td>
<td>14:16:0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>14:16:0</td>
<td>10:06:0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>10:06:0</td>
<td>06:00:0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>00:05:0</td>
<td>00:05:0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>00:05:0</td>
<td>00:05:0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swanseay</td>
<td>00:05:0</td>
<td>00:05:0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>00:05:0</td>
<td>00:05:0</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The Fines of June Court, 1670.

Jonathan Hatch, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined, 03:00:00
Samuell Chandller, for being drunke, 00:05:00
John Sprague, for suffering Samuell Chandler to be drunke in his house, 00:05:00
Thomas Pope, for villifying the minnestry, 00:10:00
Thomas Hughes, for breaking the Kings peace, 00:03:04
Thomas Lucas, for breaking the Kings peace, 00:03:04
Samuell Norman, for breaking the Kings peace, 00:03:04
Lydia Tayler, for breaking the Kings peace, 00:03:04
1670.

**The Fines of July Court, 1670.**

*July.*

ELISHA HEDGE, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined, 02:10:00
Abisha Marchant, for being in bed with Mary Jones, 02:00:00

October.

*The Fines of October Court, 1670.*

WILIAM ROGERS, ........................................ 05:00:00
Edward Jenkens, for his daughter, 03:00:00
Jabez Snow and his wife, 10:00:00
John Cooke, ........................................ 00:10:00
William Kinsman, .................................... 00:10:00

1670-1.

**The Fines of March Court, 1670.**

*March.*

JOHN SUTTON, ........................................ 02:00:00
James Pursevall, ................................... 05:00:00
William Hedge, .................................... 01:10:00
John Gray, .......................................... 01:10:00
Edward Sturgis, Junr, ............................. 01:10:00
John Gray, more, ................................... 00:03:04
An Indian called Will, living about Yarmouth, fined, 01:00:00
William Griffin, ................................... 00:03:04
Richard Michell, ................................... 00:03:04
Nathaniel Tilden, .................................. 02:00:00
John Sprague, ...................................... 00:05:00
Richard Tayler Tayler, ............................ 00:10:00

1671.

*June, 1671.*

*Mr. Treasurer* account given into to Leiff Morton, Ensign
Eames, William Paybody, and Thomas Huckens, as followeth:

The Treasurer was found debtor to the colonie as by his
account, ........................................... 380:14:05
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

The Treasurer contra credit, 308:10:07 1671.
The Treasurer is debtor to balance the account, 22:03:10
Item, more by Mr. Bacon for Abraham Hedge, 00:03:00
Item, more from John Bayley, of Scituate, 000:03:04
Item, from Mary Phillipes, of Taunton, 000:03:04
Item, from Mr. Josias Winslow, Senior, 000:03:04
Item, from Ralph Earle, of Dartmouth, 000:05:00
Item, from Jonathan Hatch, of Saconeaset, 03:00:00
Item, from Edward Jenkens, of Scituate, for his daughter, 03:00:00
Item, from William Hinksman, of Marshfield, 000:10:00
Item, from John Sutton, of Scituate, 02:00:00
Item, from John Gray, of Yarmouth, 01:10:00
Item, from Edward Sturgis, Junior, 01:10:00
Item, from William Hedge, 01:10:00
Item, from John Gray, for Indian Will, 01:00:00
Item, from John Sprague, of Duxburrow, 000:05:00
Item, from Levi Laythorp, 30s, William Swift, 10s, widow Barstow, 30s, 03:10:00
Item, from Gorge Vaughan for excise, 20s.

The country debtor to Mr. Treasurer for his salary last year, 28:00:00
To Jonathan Hatch, 01:01:00
To Robert Finney, 000:06:00
To Joseph Waterman, 000:15:00
To Edward Southworth, 000:15:00
To Mr. Treasurer going to Mount Hope, 001:10:00
To Capt Bradford, 001:10:00
To Mr. Treasurer twice to Taunton, 02:00:00
To Ensigne Aldin, 9s shillings or a gun, 00:09:00
To Thomas Huckens, 00:01:06
To William Witherrill, 00:03:00
To the Gov. and Major, 40s, 02:00:00
To Mr. Williams, 20s, Gorge Vaughan, 12s, Tho. West, 4s, 01:16:00

EPHRAIM MORTON,
MARKE EAMES,
WILLIAM PAYBODY,
THOMAS HUCKENS.
TT this Court warrants were issued for the leuying of 296£ 13s 4d by rate for the charges of the collonie, to be raised by rate for this following yeare.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Item, for the Gou're and Majestates</td>
<td>100 00 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for the Major</td>
<td>10 00 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for necessaries to accommodate the majestrates</td>
<td>12 00 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for the majestates table</td>
<td>30 00 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for the under marshall</td>
<td>06 13 04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for the officers sallery</td>
<td>40 00 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If, for the charges of the commissioners theire sitting this yeare</td>
<td>80 00 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If, for the printing of the booke of lawes</td>
<td>20 00 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, for monys to provide bread for the going forth on expedition</td>
<td>10 00 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The abovesaid sume (soe much of it as concerned the treasure) is to be payed to thirds thereof in wheat, and barley, and butter, or mony; the wheat att five shillings a bushell, the barley att three shillings 6d a bushell, the butter att five pence a pound; the other third in Indian corne, rye, and peas; the peas and rye att three shillings six pence a bushell, the Indian att three shillings a bushell. The first payment to be payed att or before the first of October next; the second by the first of April next.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The proportions leuyed on the severall townes.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>To the Treasurer.</th>
<th>Plymouth</th>
<th>Duxburrow</th>
<th>Bridgwater</th>
<th>Scituate</th>
<th>Taunton</th>
<th>Sandwich</th>
<th>Yarmouth</th>
<th>Barnstable</th>
<th>Marshfield</th>
<th>Rehoboth</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To the Officers</td>
<td>03:14:00</td>
<td>01:13:08</td>
<td>01:13:08</td>
<td>06:01:00</td>
<td>03:07:04</td>
<td>03:07:04</td>
<td>02:17:04</td>
<td>03:14:00</td>
<td>02:17:04</td>
<td>05:01:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Place</td>
<td>Time</td>
<td>Fines</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>------</td>
<td>-------</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>16:10</td>
<td>02:14:00</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansey</td>
<td>11:09</td>
<td>01:10:00</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>14:12</td>
<td>02:00:00</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middlebèn</td>
<td>06:12</td>
<td>00:00:00</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*278:14*  
*42:13*  
*238:01*

---

*The Fines of June Court, 1671.*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Offense</th>
<th>Fines</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>John Gray</td>
<td>for swearing prophanly, fined</td>
<td>00:05:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuell Mathewes</td>
<td>for sayling from Yarmouth to Boston, on 3rd Lords day</td>
<td>01:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniell Soule</td>
<td>being detected for telling several lies, fined</td>
<td>00:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Cole, Senr</td>
<td>for being drunk the second time, fined</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Ramsden</td>
<td>for being found drunk the second time, fined</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Walker</td>
<td>for telling a lie, fined</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter Wisner</td>
<td>for selling liquors to the Indians, fined</td>
<td>01:10:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

---

*The Fines of October Court, 1671.*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Offense</th>
<th>Fines</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gyles Rickard, Senr</td>
<td>for selling syder to the Indians</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Ottis</td>
<td>for selling syder without order from the Court, or to appear to answer for the same at the Court</td>
<td>02:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Bucke</td>
<td>for committing fornication with Mary Atkinson, fined</td>
<td>10:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Atkinson</td>
<td>for committing fornication with John Buck</td>
<td>10:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
The Fines of March Court, 1671.

**March.**

SAMUELL ARNOLD, Juni', for committing fornication with
Holmes, before marriage, .................. 05:00:00

Arnold, Juni', .............................. 05:00:00

Josias Palmer, for speaking opprobriously of Mr Witherley's church, .................. 00:10:00

John Loe, for prophaning the Lords day, fined, ....... 02:00:00

Samuell Packer, Seni', for selling liquor and syder to the Indians, .................. 01:00:00

James Walker, Seni', for breaking order about a stray horse, .......... 01:00:00

Joseph Harding, for abusing the constable of Eastham, in the execution of his office, fined, .................. 00:10:00

---

*June the 7th, 1672.*

7 June. M[ ]^R^ TREASURERS account given in to Lieutenant Morton, Daniell Smith, Thomas Huckens, and John Tompson.
The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie by his account, .......................... 485:07:07

The Treasurer p contra, credit, .................. 482:08:05½

The Treasurer debtor to ballence, .................. 02:19: 1½

Due to the contry,

By fte of Swanseys rate, .................. 03:16: 04

Item, by fte of Barnstable rate, when Mr Thomas Allin was constable, .................. 01:08: 00

Item, by 21 bushells of Indian corne, .................. 03:03: 00

Item, by M[ ]^R^ Bacon, for Abraham Hedge, .................. 00:03: 00

Item, from John Bayley, of Scituate, .................. 00:03: 04

Item, from M[ ]^R^ Josias Winslow, Seni', .................. 00:03: 04

Item, from Jonathan Hatch, besides his going to Taunton, 01:19: 00

Item, from John Sutton, of Scituate, .................. 02:00: 00

Item, from Nathaniel Soule, .................. 03:19: 00
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

Item, from John Loe, 01:00:00 1672.
Item, Samuell Packer, Sen't, of Bridgwater, 01:00:00
Item, by ṭpe of Dartmouth rate, 00:15:00
The countrey debtor to Mr Treasurer for his sallery the last yeare, 30: 7 June.

June the 7th, 1672.

ORDERED by the deputies that the Gou', the major, and Mr Hinckley, shall have, for their care, pains, and charge, about p'using and revising our lawes, the same of fifty shillings for each of them; and more to Mr Hinckley, for transcribing the lawes, thirty five shillings; and to Mr Hinckley, for going to Rhode Island, twenty shillings; and to Mr Southworth, for the same journey, the same sume of twenty shillings, to be payed out of the treasury.

*The Fines of June Court, 1672.*

MARY CHURCHILL, for comitting fornication, fined, 06:00:00
‡Dorcas Billington, for comitting fornication, fined, 05:00:00‡
Sueannah Turner, for comitting fornication, fined, 08:00:00
Daniel Cole, son of Job Cole, for cursing, fined, 00:10:00

*July, 1672.*

WARRANTS were issued out to the severall plantations of this gou'ment to leuy the charges to be raised by rate for this p'sen't yeare as followeth:

Item, for the Gou' and Assistants, 100:00:00
Item, for the Major, 10ths, and for the Treasurer 30ths, 40:00:00
Item, for necessaries to accommodate to majestrates table, 12:00:00
1672.

PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

July.

Item, to entertaine the commissioners, .... 80:00:00
Item, for Thomas Sauory, ............... 06:13:04
Item, for the officers wages, ........... 40:

Two thirds whereof to be payed in wheat, barley, butter, or mony; the wheat att 4s 6d a bushell, the barley att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter att five pence a pound. The rest in rye att three shillings and six pence a bushell, and pease att three shillings and six pence a bushell, the Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

The proportions to be payed by the severall Townes.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>II : c</th>
<th>To the Officers Wages. II</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>24 : 10</td>
<td>03 : 14 : 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxberry</td>
<td>11 : 09</td>
<td>01 : 13 : 08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>11 : 09</td>
<td>01 : 13 : 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>40 : 16</td>
<td>06 : 01 : 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>22 : 17</td>
<td>03 : 07 : 04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>22 : 17</td>
<td>03 : 07 : 04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>18 : 10</td>
<td>02 : 17 : 04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>24 : 10</td>
<td>03 : 14 : 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>18 : 12</td>
<td>02 : 17 : 04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>33 : 16</td>
<td>05 : 01 : 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>16 : 10</td>
<td>02 : 14 : 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansey</td>
<td>11 : 09</td>
<td>01 : 10 : 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>14 : 12</td>
<td>02 : 00 : 00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middleberry</td>
<td>06 : 12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

278 : 09

The first payment to be payed to the Treasurer att or before the first of October next, the latter by the first of April next.

*The Fines of October Court, 1672.*

WILLIAM MAKEPEACE, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined five pounds, .......... 5 : 00 : 
Jabez Lumbard, for selling liquor to the Indians, fined fifty shillings, .............. 2 : 10 :
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

Thomas Jones, for being drunk the second time, fined ten shillings, ... 00: 10: 00 ... October.
Edward Coleman, for cursing, fined five shillings, ... 00: 5: 00.

The Fines of March Court, 1672.

ABRAHAM HEDGE, ... 05: 00: 00
Abisha Marchant and his wife, ... 10: 00: 00
Alexander Kanudah, ... 00: 03: 04
Francis Curtice, ... 02: 10: 00
George Russell, of Duxburrow, ... 00: 10: 00
Thomas Nicolls, ... 00: 10: 00
Robert Sanford, ... 00: 05: 00.

The Treasurers account taken by vs whose names are underwritten, ordered therto by the Court:

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie by the account, ... 476: 19: 7
The Treasurer p contra creditt, ... 429: 08: 11
The Treasurer debtor to balance, ... 47: 10: 08
The collonie debtor to the Treasurer for his sallery, as wee conceive, ... 030: 00: 00
To balance, ... 17: 10: 8

More, in debts vngathered.

As by bill from Phillips fine, ... 39: 0: 00

More, in Fines due to the Collonie.

By Daniell Cole, Jun., ... 00: 10: 00
By Wilham Makepeace, ... 05: 00: 00.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1673</td>
<td>By Jabez Lambert,</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>7 June</td>
<td>By Thomas Jones, of Taunton,</td>
<td>00:04:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By Francis Curtice,</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By Mr Bacon for Abraham Hedge,</td>
<td>00:03:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By Thomas Packer, of Bridgewater,</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>By the Squa Sachem, of Saconett,</td>
<td>50:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>The total sum due to the colony,</td>
<td>118:14:4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>JOHN FREEMAN,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>EPHRAIM MORTON,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>MARKE EAMES,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>JOHN TOMPSON,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>THOMAS HOWES.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**The Fines of June Court, 1673.**

| SACK NEGERS, for breach of peace, fined | 00:03:04 |
| William Bassett, for breach of peace, in striking 2 laddes | 00:05:00 |

**The Fines of October Court, 1673.**

| JOHN KNOWLMAN, for being drunk, fined | 00:05:00 |
| Benjamine Chettenden, for being drunk, fined | 00:05:00 |
| Humphrey Johnson, for coining into this government, and erecting a house in the township of Scittuate, some time this summer, and dwelling in the said house, contrary to law, fined | 00:10:00 |

**March 1673-4.**

| HUMPHREY JOHNSON, for cutting down a land marke, and thereby breakeing the law of this governent, fined | 05:00:00 |
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

*June the 7th, 1674.

The Treasurer's account taken by vs whose names are vnderwritten, being appointed heervnto by the Court: —

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie, ... 325:12:00
Pr contra credit, ... ... ... ... ... ... ... 303:07:06
The Treasurer debtor to ballence the account, ... 22:04:00

Item, more in fines not yett gathered.

Pr Daniell Cole, Juni, ... ... ... ... ... 00:10:00
Pr Willam Makepeace, ... ... ... ... ... 05:00:00
Pr Thomas Jones, of Taunton, ... ... ... 00:04:00
Pr Francis Curtice, ... ... ... ... ... ... 02:00:06
Pr John Bayley, of Scittuatt, ... ... ... 00:03:04

... 07:17:07

Due to the worshipfull Treasurer, as wee apprehend, for his 30th, hee haueing had more labour and trouble last yeare then ordinary, ... ... ... ... ... ... 30:00:00

JOHN FREEMAN,
EDMOND HAWES,
WILLIAM CLARKE,
DANIELL SMITH.

*June, 1674.

The townes proportions to the rates leuied by order of the Court, held at Plymouth the fourth of June, 1674.

Plymouths proportion is, ... ... ... ... ... ... ... 16:10:7½
Duxburrows proportion is, ... ... ... ... ... ... ... 07:15:2½
Bridgwaters proportion is, ... ... ... ... ... ... ... 07:15:2½
Scittuates proportion is, ... ... ... ... ... ... ... 27:11:06½
Tauntons proportion is, ... ... ... ... ... ... ... 15:08:11½
Sandw proportion, ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... ... 15:08:11½
Yarmouthes proportion is, ... ... ... ... ... ... ... 12:09:03½
1674.

June.

Barnstables proportion is, 16:10:07½
Marshfeilds proportion is, 12:11:04½
Rehoboths proportion is, 22:16:06½
Easthams proportion is, 11:02:09½
Swanceys proportion is, 07:16:09½
Dartmouths proportion is, 09:19:02½
Middleberrys proportion is, 04:19:01½

The total, 188:15:10½

These proportions were ordered to be paid in barley, and wheat, and butter, or siluer; the wheat at four shillings a bushell, the barleye at three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter at four pence a pound, viz, two thirds thereof; and the other third in Indian corne and rye; the rye at three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the Indian at three shillings a bushell, all good and marchantable, to be deliuer'd to the Treasurer, or his order, either at Boston or Plymouth, and the charge of transportation defrayed; the first payment by the first of October next, and the latter payment by the first of April next, ensuing the date hereof.

The Fines of June Court, 1674.

ITEM, Josias Holmes, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined, 02:00:00
William Randall, Seni'r, for breakeing the Kings peace, fined, 00:03:04

The Fines of July Court.

ITEM, William Maycomber, for breach of the Sabbath, fined, 02:00:00
John Rickard, Juni'r, son of John Rickard, for breaking the King's peace, fined, 00:03:04
Samuell Dunham, Juni'r, for breaking the King's peace, fined, 00:03:04
The Fines of October Court, 1674.

GEORGE DAUSON, for Sabbath breaking, fined, . . . . 02:00:
John Chase, for committing fornication, fined, . . . . 05:00:
Dorethy, the wife of William Tubbs, for breaking the
Kinges peace, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00: 3: 4
Joseph Colston, for disorder about drinking, . . . . 00:05:

The wife of Gyles Leich, Sen', for breaking the Kings
peace, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 00: 03: 04

*The Fines of March Court, 1674.

JOHN MATHEWES, for filthy speech, . . . . . . . . 05:00:
The wife of Gyles Leich, for breaking the Kings peace, 00: 03: 04

The Treasurers account taken by the subscribers hereof, appointed thereunto
by the honored Court, &c.

The Treasurer was found debtor, . . . . . . . . . 283:13: ½
Pr contra credit, . . . . . . . . . . . . . . . 233:11:11
The Treasurers salary, . . . . . . . . . . . . . 030:00:00
Remaines due to balance the account, . . . . . 020:01:01

Still due to the country by fines.

- From Daniell Cole, Junr', . . . . . . . . . . . 000:10:00
- From Wiliam Makepeace, . . . . . . . . . . . 005:00:00
- From Francis Curtice, . . . . . . . . . . . . . 02:00:00
- From John Bayley, of Scittuate, . . . . . . . 00:03:04
- From Josiah Holmes, of Duxburrow, . . . . . . . 001:00:00
- From George Dauson, of Middleberrey, . . . . . . . 002:00:00
- More, due by bond, for Indian Hoken, sold, . . . . . . 08:00:00

18:13:04

MARKE EAMES,
DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP.
*June the 10th, 1675.*

The rate proportioned to the severall townes as they are to be payed in to the worshipfull Treasurer.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>16:10:07</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxburrow</td>
<td>07:15:02</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>07:15:02</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>27:11:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>15:08:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>15:08:11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>12:09:03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>16:10:07</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>12:11:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>22:16:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>11:02:09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansey</td>
<td>07:16:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>09:19:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middlebury</td>
<td>04:19:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Suma totalis</strong></td>
<td><strong>188:15:00</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

More to be payed to the officers wages, 040:00:00

These proportions were ordered to be payed in barley, wheat, butter, or siluer; the wheat at four shings and six pence a bushell, the barley at three shillings and six pence a bushell, and the butter at five pence a pound, two thirds thereof; and the other third in Indian corne, rye, and peases; the rye at three shillings and six pence a bushell, the pease at three shillings a bushell, and the Indian at three shillings a bushell, all good and merchantable, to be delivered to the Treasurer, or his order, and the charge of transportation defrayed; the first payment by the first of October next, and the latter payment by the first of April next.

*The Fines of June Court, 1675.*

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Robert Crosman</td>
<td>02:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Burt, of Taunton</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniell Hall</td>
<td>05:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim Tinkham</td>
<td>02:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuell Wood</td>
<td>05:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
*June the 9th, 1676*

The honored Treasurer gave in his account to vs, the subscribers, which is as followeth, viz:—

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Debit</th>
<th>Credit</th>
<th>Remain</th>
<th>Debit</th>
<th>Credit</th>
<th>Remain</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>1082</td>
<td>00</td>
<td>07</td>
<td>1142</td>
<td>00</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Remaines to balance the account, 059:16:03

More in debts owing by the collonie.

- Item, to the honored Gou'r Winslow, as p' of his sallery, 02:17:00
- Item, to Mr James Browne, his whole sallery, 07:03:00

Debts due to the collonie.

- By Tauntons rate in June, 1675, 15:03:11
- Item, by their second rate in December, 18:00:00
- Item, mo' by a barrell of powder, William Harvey and John Richmond had, from Rehoboth, 05:00:00
- By rates in June, (75,) 22:16:06
- By December rate, 15:00:00
- By Mr Nathaniel Thomas, by bill, 15:00:00
- By Mr Hinckley, for a muskett his son had of the Gou', 01:00:00
- By Cap't Freeman, for a gun, 01:00:00
- By Leift Ellice, three guns, & ten pound of powder, and 12 pound of bulletts, 03:15:00
- By Scituate, for 14 guns and a barrell of powder, 19:00:00
- By Plymouth, eight guns, 08:00:00
- By Duxbarrow, five guns, 05:00:00
- By Marshfeld, 21 guns, 21:00:00
- By Francis Barker, 01:01:00

By old fines.

- Daniell Cole, Jun'r, 00:10:00
- By William Makepeace, 05:00:00
- By Francis Curtice, 02:00:00
- By John Bayley, 00:03:04
- By Josias Holmes, 01:00:00
- By Gor'ge Daison, 02:00:00

The Treasurers sallery not yet payed, which is 30:00:00

THOMAS HOWES,
JOSEPH LAYTHORPE,
DANIEL SMITH.
1676.

The rate for the publicke charges of the collonie proportioned to the severall townes of this jurisdiction, as they are to be payed to the Treasurer.

Plymouth, ........................................ 19:08:04
Duxburrow, ....................................... 08:16:06
Bridgwater, ....................................... 08:16:06
Scituate, .......................................... 31:19:06
Taunton, ........................................... 18:04:11
Sandwich, ......................................... 18:04:11
Yarmouth, ......................................... 14:16:00
Barnstable, ....................................... 19:08:04
Marshfield, ....................................... 14:16:00
Rehoboth, ........................................ 27:03:06
Eastham, .......................................... 12:13:00

194:07:06

These proportions were to be payed, two ales of three sheafs in wheat, and barley, and butter, or silver; the wheat at 4s 6d a bushell, the barley at six shillings and six pence a bushell; and the butter at five pence a pound; this first payment to be made att or before the first of October next after the date hereof; and the other third ales to be payed in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne at three shillings a bushell; the rye at three shillings and six pence a bushell. This latter payment to be payed att or before the first of April next after the date hereof, all good and merchantable, to be deliuered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, provided it be att Plymouth or Boston, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

1677.

July 13, 1677.

Our honored Treasurer gave in his accompt, which is as followeth,

viz: —

The Treasurer was found debtor, ........................................ 815:08:09
For contra credit with the Treasurer’s salary, ...................... 792:06:01
There is due to the collonie to ballei, ................................ 23:02:08
The colonies debts.

By Taunton mony rate, (76,) 016:00: 0
By theire corne rate, 018:04:11
By Marshall Pratts sallery, pay to him by the Treasurer, due from Taunton, 03:13: 2
By Rehoboth mony rate, 016:00:00
By Marshall Nashes rate, payed by the Treasurer, 05:10: 3

Due to the collonie in fines.

From Makepeace, 05: 0: 0
By John Bayley, 00:03: 4
By Gorg Dauson, 02:00: 0

DANIEL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
JOHN MILLER.

July 7th.

NICHOLAS WHITE, of Taunton, fined, 030:00: 0
If payed in siluer, then, 15:00: 0
The rate levied this yeers for the publicke charges of the country was, 162:15: 06
Besides the officers wages, which is, 40:00: 00

*The Fines of October Court, 1677.*

ANN ANNIBLE, of Barnstable, widdow, fined, 01:00:00
Joseph Burge, fined, 00:10:00
SAMUELL JENNEY, .......................... 00 : 05 : 00
Joseph Dunham, ................................ 01 : 00 : 00
Rahamah, the wife of Joseph Nicarson, or to be whipt, 02 : 00 : 00
The wife of Nathaniel Cauell, fined, or to be whipt, 02 : 00 : 00
Edward Cottle, and his wife, each 40$, or to be whipt, 04 : 00 : 00
Samuell Nicarson, but hath libertie to appeer before the
Court to make his defence, havinge not yett been heard, 02 : 00 : 00
Teage Jones, .................................. 00 : 10 : 00

*June the 6th, 1678.

THE Treasurer's account taken by vs, subscribers, which is as follow-
eth, viz:—
The Treasurer is found debtor to the collonie, 306 : 17 : 000
Pr contra, ..................................... 302 : 15 : 00
To the Treasurer's sallery, ........................ 30 : 000 : 000
Rests still due to ballence, ........................ 25 : 17 : 08

An account of the money that was received for Showamett lands, together
with a smale psell of other lands, viz:—
The Treasurer is debtor, .......................... 810 : 10 : 000
Pr contra credit, ................................ 810 : 10 : 00

The towne of Taunton were found creditors
By the comittee, .................................. 739 : 10 : 000
The towne of Taunton are debtors as followeth, viz: item,
their proportion of charges to the late warr, 409 : 17 : 08
Item, to the 3 country rates not payed, ................ 53 : 17 : 01
Item, to seuerall pticulare psons, payed by the Treasurer, 35 : 15 : 07
Item, to goods the soldiery tooke vp of the coishmenters, 38 : 09 : 05
Item, to Assonett Necke, .......................... 150 : 00 : 00
Item, by Bridgwater, ................................ 12 : 13 : 03
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

Item, to stray cattle, .................. 05:06:00 1678.
Item, to eighty two sheep and lambs, .... 33:11:00 6 June.

739:10:00

DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LOTBORPE,
JOSEPH HOWLAND.

*June the 7th, 1678.

The rates of the severall towns are according to the severall proportions, viz.:

- Barnstable, .................. 29:03:00
- Marshfield, .................. 22:16:08
- Plymouth, .................. 23:06:08
- Duxburrow, .................. 13:17:00
- Bridgwater, .................. 13:17:00
- Scituate, .................. 37:02:00
- Taunton, .................. 20:05:04
- Sandwich, .................. 28:00:06
- Yarmouth, .................. 22:16:08
- Eastham, .................. 19:15:04
- Swansey, .................. 06:14:00
- Rehoboth, .................. 14:05:04

251:19:06

The severall kinds or species in which the said same is to be payed to the Treasurer.

In wheat, barley, or mony.

- Plymouth, .................. 15:13:04
- Duxburrow, .................. 08:00:00
- Bridgwater, .................. 08:07:00
- Scituate, .................. 24:02:00
- Taunton, .................. 14:05:04
- Sandwich, .................. 21:00:06
- Yarmouth, .................. 17:06:08
- Barnstable, .................. 22:13:00
June.
[1678.] *June, 1678.*

To be payed to the Treasurer in Indian corne att 2d 6d a bushell, or rye att three shillings a bushell.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Time</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>03:13:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxburrey</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>07:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansey</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>03:10:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The officers wages to be payed in Indian corne att three shillings a bushell.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Time</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>04:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxburrey</td>
<td>03:07:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>06:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>03:10:03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>04:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>04:00:</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Memoř. Ten shillings which belonged to Marshall Nash was omitted and not payed the last yeer of Yarmouth pay — the officers sallery.
*The Fines of June and July Courts, 1678.*

**Edward Wanton,** Nathaniel Fitsrandall, Richard Siluester, of Milton, If not hereafter married to her with whom hee committed

**March the eight, 1678.**

**Thomas Burman,** of Barnstable, fined, The condition of a bond given by William Randall, of Scituate, for and on the account of Isacke Hanmor, to pay, Samuell Shiffericke, of Taunton, this silver, for abusive carriages. This was delivered to Mr. Alden, Due to the country from

**March the eight, 1679.**

**Att this Court Joseph Thorne,** of Scituate, for playing at cards twice, fined, Joseph Peirse, for playing at cards once, James Benitt, for playing at cards severall times, fined,
1679.  

3 June.  

John Holbrooke, for playing at cards, once in the woods, 001:00:00
once himself, having command there, 00:00:00
Item, his man Patrick, at the same time, 00:10:00
Item, himselfe, once in Gannetts chamber, 00:10:00
Item, himselfe, once in the barne, 00:10:00
Item, his man, once in the barne, 00:10:00
This was abated.

John Holbrooks fine, 00:05:00:00

[Robert Latham,] for being drunk twice, fined, 00:10:00
[Thomas Jenkens,] for breaking the Sabbath, fined, 00:02:00:00

Thirty shillings of this fine remitted.‡

1678.  

*1678. Fines due to the Country.  

[80.]  

ITEM, from Edward Wanton, for marrying himselfe, 10:00:00
Item, from Thomas Burman, for marrying himselfe, 05:00:00
Item, from Samuell Blaake, committing fornication, 08:00:00

1678-9.  

March, 1678.  

THE condition of a bond from Randall in the behalf of
Isack Hanmore, 005:00:00
Samuell Shiffericke, in silver, 00:15:00

1679.  

June, 1679.  

JOSEPH THORNE, for playing at cards, 2 several times, 001:00:00
Joseph Peirse, 00:10:0
James Benitt, 01:00:00
John Holbrooke, 01:00:00
Item, his man Patrick, 00:10:00
Item, the said Holbrooke, once in Gannetts chamber, 00:10:00
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

Item, himselfe, once in the barne, 00:10:00 1679.
Item, his man, once in the barne, 00:10:00 June.

Of John Holbrookes fines remitted 10d.
Robert Latham, for being drunke, 2 seuerall times, fined, 00:10:00
Thomas Jenkens, for breaking the Sabbath, fined, 00:10:00

At the Adjournment, July 1679.

IT was ordered that the proffitts of the Cape fishing, ann° 1678, shalbe demanded off Cornett Studson and Mr Nathaniel Thomas, in the behalfe of the country.
Jonathan Higgens, for committtng fornication, fined, 10:00:00
Isacke Woodworth, for playing at cards, 2 seuerall times, fined, 01:00:00
Mathew Gannett, for playing att cards, &c, 02:00:00

The third of July, 1679.

WARRANTS were issued out from the Court for a rate of 141:00:00 besides the officers sallery.
Which 141 was ordered to be payed att two seuerall payments, the former att or before the first of October, 1679, to be payed in wheate and barley, or siluer; the wheat att 4d a bushell, the barley att 3s a bushell. The latter payment to be payed in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne att 2s 6d a bushell, and the rye att three shillings a bushell; to be payed att or before the first of Aprill, 1680, all good and marchantable, to be delivered to the Treasurer, or where hee shall appoint, soe it be att Plymouth or Boston, and the charge of transportation defrayed.

*1679. The officers wages to be payed in Indian, 3s a bushell, good, marchantable, transportation defrayed.
Plymouth, 04:00:00
Duxburrow, 03:00:00

[82]
1679-80.

March.

GEORĨ SAMPSON, and Elizabeth, his wife, for co-mitting fornication before marriage, fined, 05:00:00
William Parker, of Scittuate, and Mary, his wife, for selling rum by retaile, fined, 05:00:00
Isacke Negus, and Hannah, his wife, of Taunton, for co-mitting fornication before marriage, fined, 04:00:00
Mannoah Ellis, and Mary, his wife, of Sandwich, for fornication before his marriage, fined, 05:00:00
William Hunter, and Rebeckah, his wife, of Sandwich, for fornication before marriage, fined, 05:00:00

1680.

*June the 4th, 1680.

The accompts taken of the Treasurer is as followeth:—

The collonie is found debtor, 408:08:06
Contrary credit, 502:11:00
The ballence due to the contry in the Treasurers hands, 94:02:06
Item, due to the country in Mr Hinckleys hand, 01:12:00
Item, due from Rehoboth of their last yeers rate, 01:03:00
Item, due from Middleberry, 102:00:00
Item, due from Manamoy, 01:00:00
Item, from the Freemens lands, 101:00:00

[84.]
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Item, from Accord Pond,</td>
<td>1680</td>
<td>01:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, Benjamine Leanard, on a bond due,</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, Jeremiah Hatch and Barstow, by obligation,</td>
<td>05:00:00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, Leiff Nash and John Soule, for Sampson,</td>
<td>05:00:00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>If, Parker, of Scittuate,</td>
<td>05:00:00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, Benitt, of Scittuate,</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, Woodward, of Taunton,</td>
<td>00:05:00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, Josiah Smith,</td>
<td>10:00:00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Item, Nonoququitt Necke, their last year rate,</td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

EPHRAIM MORTON,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
JOHN THACHER,
THOMAS LEANARD,
JONATHAN BANGES.

The Fines of June Court, 1680.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Fine</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>TIMOTHY WHITE, fined,</td>
<td>June</td>
<td>01:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph White,</td>
<td></td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Briggs,</td>
<td></td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Cowin,</td>
<td></td>
<td>00:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Wade,</td>
<td></td>
<td>^ ^ ^</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*July the 10th, 1680.*

FOR the Gou't and Majestrates sallery,                               | 10 July    | 100:00:00    |
FOR the officers wages,                                               |            | 40:00:00     |
FOR the Treasurers sallery,                                           |            | 20:00:00     |

160:00:00

The proportions of the townes.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth,</td>
<td>16:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxburrow,</td>
<td>07:15:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Location</td>
<td>Payment</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------</td>
<td>-----------------------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>07:15:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>26:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>16:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>16:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>12:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>16:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>12:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>14:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>11:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansey</td>
<td>07:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>07:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middleberry</td>
<td>02:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mannamoy</td>
<td>02:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td><strong>175:10:00</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

The freemens lands att Taunton River, 02:10:00

Accord Pond shares, 01:10:00

Nannaquaquett Necke, 00:10:00

These were to be payed in wheat and barly, viz: two ftes of three thefof, wheat att 4's a bushell, barly att 3 shillings a bushell; this x x x thirds thefof.

The 2nd payment, which was the remaining x x x, in Indian corne and rye; the Indian corne att x x x, the rye att 3's a bushell; times of payment x x x x

*To the country charges, 15:08:4
To the officer, 03:05:0

*1680. The officers wages proportioned on the towns.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Payment</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>04:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxburrow</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>02:15:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>06:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>03:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>04:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>03:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>04:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

Rehoboth, .......................... 03:05:00 1680.
Eastham, ................................ 03:00:00

10 July.

40:00:00

This was to be payed in Indian corne att 3\' p' bushell.

*The Fines of October Court, 1680.

Richard Benitt, of Rehoboth, for being drunke, fined, .................................. 00:05:00
Teage Jones, for being drunke the second time, ........................................ 00:10:00
Samuell Packer, for disturbing the church att Bridgewater, fined, .................. 01:00:00
Isacke Harris, for disturbing the church att Bridgewater, .......................... 01:00:00
Robert Ransome, for selling rum by retaile, without order, fined, ............... 05:00:00

The Fines of March Court, 1681.

Item, Phillip Dexter, fined, ........................................ 02:10:00
Item, Cornett Studson, ........................................ 00:05:00

The Fines of July Session Court, 1681.

William Griffith and Richard Michell for theire negligence in not attending the publicke worship of God on the Lords day, were fined each ten shillings, to the use of the collonie.
Robert Ransom, for revilling the minnестry, fined ten shillings.
Hannah Limnitt, for her light behauior with Job Randall, fined five and twenty shillings, or be whipt.
Zachariah Allin, for selling liquors to the Indians, fined five and twenty
1681.

July. pounds; but in case hee pay the one halfe thereof, in siluer mony, then but the one halfe, which is twelve pounds ten shillings in siluer mony.

James Mayo, for vsiueul lying on a bed with with Martha Harding, hee was fined twenty shillings.

Ralph Allin, of Sandwich, for revilling the gospell minnesters, fined ten shillings.

Nathaniel Warren, for prophaning the Sabbath, fined thirty shillings.

John Randall, for revilling Mr Mihell, preacher of Gods word att Scittuate, fined ten shillings.

* Dunham, for selling strong liquors to the Indians, fined, 5: 0

---

8 July.

[*90.]

The proportion of the rates of the severall townes:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Rate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>22:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxburrow</td>
<td>010:06:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>10:06:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>34:13:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>22:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>22:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>16:13:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>22:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>16:13:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>18:13:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>14:13:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansey</td>
<td>10:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>09:06:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middleberry</td>
<td>03:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mannamoic</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freemens Lands</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sconett</td>
<td>01:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accord Pond shares</td>
<td>02:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nunnaquaqett Necke</td>
<td>00:15:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Punc Kateesett proprietors and inhabitants</td>
<td>03:10:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Same total, 245:00:04
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

The Gou's and Majestrates sallery, .......................... 100:00:00
For the officers wages, ........................................... 40:00:00
To the Treasurers sallery, ....................................... 20:00:00
To the majestrates table, in siluer mony, ...................... 52:00:00
To the comissioners, ............................................. 10:00:00

The particulars of the officers sallery, 1681.

Plymouth, ......................................................... 04:00:0
Duxburrow, ....................................................... 03:00:0
Bridgwater, ....................................................... 02:15:0
Scituate, ......................................................... 06:00:0
Taunton, ......................................................... 03:10:0
Sandwich, ......................................................... 04:00:0
Yarmouth, ......................................................... 03:10:0
Barnstable, ....................................................... 04:00:0
Marshfield, ....................................................... x x x
Rehoboth, ......................................................... x x x
Eastham, ......................................................... x x x

*July the 13th, 1682.

THE proportion of the rates of the several towns are as followeth,

Plymouth, ......................................................... 22:00:0
Duxburrow, ....................................................... 10:06:0
Bridgwater, ....................................................... 10:06:0
Scituate, ......................................................... 34:14:04
Taunton, ......................................................... 22:00:00
Sandwich, ......................................................... 22:00:00
Yarmouth, ......................................................... 16:13:04
Barnstable, ....................................................... 22:00:00
Marshfield, ....................................................... 16:13:04
Rehoboth, ......................................................... 18:13:04
Eastham, ......................................................... 14:13:04
Swansey, ......................................................... 10:00:00

1681. 1682.
1682. The officers salary taken out of that above.

Plymouth, ........................................... 04:00:00
Duxburrow, ............................................ 03:00:00
Bridgewater, ........................................... 02:15:00
Scituate, ............................................. 06:00:00
Taunton, ............................................. 03:10:00
Sandwich, ............................................. 04:00:00
Yarmouth, ............................................ 03:10:00
Barnstable, .......................................... 04:00:00
Marshfield, ......................................... 03:05:00
Rehoboth, ........................................... 03:00:00
Eastham, ............................................. 03:00:00

40:00:00

[93.]

*July the 13, 1682.

THE accoumt taken of the Treasurer is as followeth, viz: —

The Treasurer is found debtor, ........................................ 139:02:00
Pur contra credid, .................................. 113:14:10
Rests still due to the country, .................................... 25:07:02

1681. In debts still due to the collonie, as followeth: —

From Accord Pond for the year 1681, ......................... 01:10:00
From Benitt, of Scituate, .................................. 01:00:00
From Woodward, of Taunton, ................................ 00:10:00
From Nannquaquat Necke, 01:00:00 1682.
From Manamoy, due, 01:04:00 13 July.
From Yarmouth, for oyle, 01:08:00
From Wiltam Gray, of Yarmouth, 01:00:00
From Simons, due by bill, 05:00:00
From Eliezer Crocker, 02:10:00
From Callender, of Swansey, 00:10:00
From young White, of Bristoll, 00:10:00
From Zacheriah Allin, of Sandwich, 20:00:00
From the Freemens Land, 00:10:00
From Saconett, 01:10:00
From Accord Pond, 02:00:00
From Nunnaquaquett Necke, 00:15:00
From Pocassett, 03:00:00

Su̇ma tota, 43:17:00

From Wiltam Nelson, 02:10:00
From Abraham Hedge, 01:00:00
From Steuen Atwood, 01:00:00

M̺, the two Courts in this month of July, 1682, alreadye accounted for with the Treasurer.

DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
EPHRAIM MORTON,
WILLAM PAYBODY,
JOHN CUSHEN.

*The su̇me of thirty shillings receiued of Captaine Freeman for a fine of Robert Nicarson, of Mannamoiett. [*94.]*

*June the 8, 1683. 1683.*

THE propositions of the rates of the seuerall townes for the year 1683.

Plymouth, 18:14:00 8 June.
Duxburrow, 08:15:00 [*95.]*
Bridwater, 08:15:00

21
### 1683

8 June,

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Place</th>
<th>Time</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>30:02:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>18:14:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>18:14:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>14:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>18:14:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>14:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>14:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>12:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansea</td>
<td>08:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>08:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middleberry</td>
<td>02:11:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mannamoy</td>
<td>02:04:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freemans Land</td>
<td>02:04:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little Compton</td>
<td>02:04:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accord Pond shares</td>
<td>01:02:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nunnaquaquett Neckie</td>
<td>00:13:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Punctateest inhabitants or proprietors</td>
<td>01:18:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The inhabitants of Foard Farm</td>
<td>00:13:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

| Sum total              | 209:01:00 |

[*96.*] 1683. The Treasurers account is as followeth, viz:

- The Treasurer was found debtor to the colony, $275:12:02$
- $P^c$ contra credit, $258:03:10$
- Still due to the colony, $017:08:04$

In debts due to the colony:

- From Elisha Hedge, of Yarmouth, $08:00:00$
- From Accord Pond shares, for acres, the total is, $05:10:00$
- From Bennitt, of Scituan, $01:00:00$
- From Woodworth, of Taunton, $01:10:00$
- From Nanquaquatt, due by rates, for four years last past, $02:10:00$
- Besides what was due in the late war, $02:10:00$
- From Simons, due by bill, $04:00:00$
- From Pocassett and Punctateest, $05:00:00$

Sum total, $26:10:00$
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

A record of the several utensils paid for by the Treasurer, which are as followeth.

A table, a cubbert, and a bedstead, and a small table, all of them cost, 04:08:0 8 June.

More, 8 chairs, and two stooles, 10 cushions, and a carpet, 08:06:6

Item, 1 fier shouell, a great pair of tongs, and two pair of tramells, 01:03:00

DANIELL SMITH, 1683.
JOHN THACHER, 8 June.
EPHRAIM MORTON, [99.]
NATHANIEL THOMAS,
JONATHAN SPARROW.

---

*June the sext, 1684.*

THE Treasurers account was then taken and is as followeth, viz:—

The Treasurer was found debtor to the collonie, 206:06:10 6 June.
Pr contra credit, 230:12:04 [*99.]
Rests to ballence, and is due to the Treasurer, 25:05:06

Which said 25:05:06 was the same sext of June payed to the said Treasurer, by the collonie.

Debts still due to the collonie are as followeth:—

Imprimis, from Accord Pond shares not yet payed, 06:12:00
From Nunnaququatt Neck, 00:13:00
From Pocassett and Punkateest, 05:00:00
From Foard Farm, 00:07:00
From Nunnaququat, for former rates not yet payed, 02:10:00
From Woodworth, of Taunton, 00:10:00
From Simmons, 04:00:00
From Pocassett, 01:10:00
From Isacke Allin, of Rehoboth, 02:10:00
From Saunders, of Sandwich, 02:10:00
From Sutton, of Scittuate, 07:00:00

DANIELL SMITH,
BARNABAS LAYTHORP,
EPHRAIM MORTON, Seni',
JOHN MILLER.
**June the sixth, 1684.**

6 June.

The proportions of the rates of the several towns are as follows:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Rate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Imply, Plymouth</td>
<td>18:14:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxburrow</td>
<td>08:15:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>08:15:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>30:02:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>18:14:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>18:04:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>14:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>18:14:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>14:03:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>15:17:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>12:09:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansey</td>
<td>08:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>08:00:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middleberry</td>
<td>02:11:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mannamoy</td>
<td>02:04:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The Freemens Land</td>
<td>02:04:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little Compton</td>
<td>02:14:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accord Pond sharrers</td>
<td>01:02:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nunnquaquat Necke</td>
<td>00:13:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Punckateest propriators</td>
<td>01:18:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>The inhabitants of Foards Farm</td>
<td>00:13:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total: 209:01:04

**June 12th, 1685.**

12 June.

The Treasurer is D to the colony:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To the rates from the several towns</td>
<td>169:01:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Accord Pond</td>
<td>004:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Fords Farme</td>
<td>000:07:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Zachariah Allen, of Rehoboth</td>
<td>02:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Henry Sanders, 2:10: ye Gouer had 2:2,</td>
<td>00:08:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Sutton, of Scituate</td>
<td>07:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Capt Thatcher, for a fine,</td>
<td>00:05:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

To the Governr for a fine, 01:00:00
To Caleb Hopkins, of Eastham, for a fine, 01:00:00
To Ambross Fish, of Sandwich, for a fine, 00:08:00
To a fine receued at Tantons, 00:03:00
Of John Briggs, of Scituate, for a fine, 00:05:00
To Caleb Cooke, for a fine, 01:10:00
At Duxbury, for a fine, 00:03:00
To William Pallmer, for a fine, 00:05:00
To Scituate, for a fine, 00:03:00
To John Washbourn, for a fine, 00:05:00
William Gray, of Yarmouth, for a fine, 00:03:00
To Mr Barnabas Lotthrop, for a fine, 00:05:00
To the Privatteers, for a fine, 05:19:00
To receued from Barnstable, p^t acc^t^t of a whale, 00:12:00
By a mistake in the account, the last June, 1684, 05:00:00
To short of Mount Hope mony, 19:00:00
To mony from the Cape, 06:10:00

Totall, 240:04:04

*June, 1685. P^t contra, Cr^t.*

To the Governr & Magistrats, 100:00:00
To Mr William Clarke, for their table, 45:00:00
To the Treasurer, 20:00:00
To the vnder marshall, 06:13:04
To witnesses & entertainmt about the Indian squaw, 01:10:00
To the Governr going to Swansey, 01:10:00
To drinke for the soldiers at the proclamation of Kinge James the Second, at, 01:05:00
To the jailler for imprisoning the Indian squaw, 00:15:00
To a wolfe, 00:05:00
To keeping the Governr^s horse at March Court, 00:04:00
To charges to a man & horses to send upon one of the commissioners to Conneticut, 06:00:00
To the vnder marshall for whipping & imprisoning, 00:07:00
To the smith for irons for the prisoner, 00:05:00
To the Indian marshall, 00:05:00
To Breett, 00:02:00
To Mr Michell for election sermon, 01:00:00

[104.]
To charges for the Indian squaw, ........................................ 01 : 05 : 00
To Capt Jacob, ........................................................................ 03 : 00 : 00
To the Freemens Lands, not receued, ...................................... 02 : 04 : 00
To Aford Pond, not receued, .................................................. 01 : 02 : 00
To Nonaquackett Neck, not receued, ...................................... 00 : 13 : 00
To Punkaste, not paid, ............................................................ 01 : 18 : 00
To charges about the priateers, .............................................. 00 : 05 : 00

194 : 03 : 04

BARNABAS LOTHROPP,
JONATHAN SPARROW,
ISAAC LITLE.

*Jun 1685.

MONY to be raised to defray the charge of this colony for this year, so far as at present appears, & for what was expended extraordinary in the yeare past.

For the Gouer & Magistrats salery, ........................................ 100 : 00 : 00
For the Treasurers salery, ...................................................... 020 : 00 : 00
For officers sallery, ............................................................... 035 : 00 : 00
For the magistrats table, ....................................................... 045 : 00 : 00
For Nathaniell Hall, in siluer 30; in prouission 6, ................. 36 : 00 : 00
For William Clarke, for seuerall disbursm as p note of particulars apear, siluer, ......................................................... 48 : 00 : 00
For the Gouer man & horse, to coission, ................................ 04 : 00 : 00
For the secretary for writting ouer the new lawes, for paper & wax for the comissions, & for writting 10 or 12 dayes for the Courte, .............................................................. 03 : 10 : 00
Towards printing the lawes, .................................................. 30 : 00 : 00
For the coimitee that spent a months time about renuicing the lawes, ................................................................. 20 : 00 : 00
For a barell of powder spent when King James the 2 was proclaimed, ......................................................... 05 : 00 : 00

Totall, ............................................................................ 346 : 10 : 00
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

*June 6th, 1685.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Proportions</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Plimouth</td>
<td>31:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxbury</td>
<td>14:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>14:19:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>49:18:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>31:01:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>30:03:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>23:09:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>31:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>23:19:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>26:04:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>21:12:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansea</td>
<td>14:01:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>13:03:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middlebury</td>
<td>04:03:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manomoy</td>
<td>03:12:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Free town</td>
<td>03:12:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little Compton</td>
<td>03:12:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Accord Pond</td>
<td>01:16:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nanaquakett</td>
<td>01:01:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Punkatest proprietors</td>
<td>02:06:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fords Farme</td>
<td>01:01:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td><strong>Total</strong></td>
<td><strong>346:10:00</strong></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*June y* 5th, 1686.

THE Generall Court made choyce of Barnabas Lothrop, Esq; Cap' Joseph Lothrop, Cap' Jonathan [Sparrow], and Leiv't Isaac Little, to take the Treasurers [accompt].

*June y* 5th, 1686. P's contra.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Item</th>
<th>Amount</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>To the Govern'r &amp; Magistrates</td>
<td>100:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>To Mr. Clarke for their table</td>
<td>045:00:00</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

1686.

To the Treasurers salary, .......................... 020:00:00
To the under marshall, ............................. 006:13:04
To Nathaniel Hall, .................................. 036:00:00
For the comittee, .................................... 020:00:00
To the Govern', man & horse, ......................... 004:00:00
For a barrel of powder expended at the proclamation of
King James, ........................................... 005:00:00
For printing y° law books, 36th, ..................... 036:07:00
For bringing home the law books, .................... 000:07:00
To William Voabes, p' order of the Court, .......... 001:05:00
To Sam'l Sprague, .................................... 000:05:00
To the under marshall for whipping, .................. 000:10:00
For repairing irons for the prisoners, ............... 000:03:06
To Mr Russell, ....................................... 001:00:00
For the officers salary, ................................ 035:00:00
To Mr William Clarke, ................................ 048:00:00
To the secretary for writing paper & wax, .......... 003:10:00
For the rates of Accord Pond, remitted, .............. 001:16:06
For the rates of Anaquakett Neck, not paid, ........ 001:01:08
For the rates of Puncateast, not paid, ............... 002:06:08
For y° rates of Foords Farme, not paid, ............. 001:01:08
For Simeon Stoddard, warr accompt, due to Mr Smith, 006:06:03

Suff, .................................................. 375:13:07

The ballance due from the Treasurer, ................. 037:03:05

412:17:00

This accompt taken by us.

BARNABAS LOTHROP,
JOSEPH LOTHROP,
JONATHAN SPARROW,
ISAAC LITTLE.
TREASURY ACCOUNTS.

*June y' 5th, 1686.*

THE proportions of the rates of the severall towns are as followeth:

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Rate</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Imp'mis, Plymouth</td>
<td>19:17:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxborough</td>
<td>09:08:03</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>09:17:09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>31:19:08</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>19:17:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>19:06:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>15:00:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>19:17:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>15:09:10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>16:06:01</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>13:04:04</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansea</td>
<td>09:00:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>08:10:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Middleborough</td>
<td>02:13:09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Monnamoyet</td>
<td>02:06:09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Little Compton</td>
<td>02:06:09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freetowne</td>
<td>02:06:09</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nanaquaket Neck</td>
<td>00:14:00</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Punkateast</td>
<td>02:00:06</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foords Farme</td>
<td>00:13:09</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Total: 215:18:00

Inspexi, anno 1716.
PLYMOUTH RECORDS.

LISTS OF THE NAMES OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS TAKEN AT VARIOUS TIMES.

[The following lists contain the names of those who were admitted to the freedom of the colony of New Plymouth, together with those who took the oath of fidelity, and those who were able to bear arms, in the year 1643. Nothing is given to denote what the list on page *44 is intended to represent; but there is internal evidence that it is a list of freemen taken about the year 1658. This portion of the records is contained in the same manuscript volume in which the Conveyances of Lands by the Indians are recorded, and the Treasurer's accounts preserved. Originally they were written in a separate volume of very small dimensions, and by various persons. As persons died or removed from the colony, their names were cancelled in the lists.]

The Names of the Freemen of each Towne. Plymouth.

Mr. WILLIAM BRADFORD, Gov'n,

‡Mr. Thomas Prence,‡
‡Mr. John Browne,‡
‡Mr. John Alden,‡
‡Capt. Miles Standish,‡
‡Mr. Wil'm Collyer,‡
‡Mr. Tymothey Hatherley,‡
‡Mr. John Jenney,‡ ||dead,||
‡Mr. Edward Winslowe,‡
‡Mr. Wil'm Brewster,‡ ||dead,||
‡Mr. John Atwood,‡ ||dead,||
‡Mr. Stepphen Hopkins,‡ ||dead,||
‡Mr. Raph Smyth,‡
‡Mr. Isaac Alertor,‡
‡Mr. Wil'm Thomas,‡
Mr. John Reynor,
Mr. John Howland,

‡Mr. John Done,‡
‡Robt. Heeks,‡ ||dead,||
Manasseth Kempton,
‡Mr. John Combe,‡ Disfranchised for being drunk.
John Winslow,
‡Kenelme Winslow,‡
‡Josias Winslow,‡
Francis Cooke,
‡Nathaniell Sowther,‡

(173)
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

PLYMOUTH.

John Shaw,                                 James Cole,
James Hurst,                                Wilhm Hodgkine,
John Dunhame,                               † Richard Higgens,‡
Wilhm Pontus,                               † Richard Clough,‡
Josuah Pratt,                                † Thomas Atkinson,‡
† Phineas Pratt,‡                           † John Jenkie,‡
† Georg Soule,‡                              † Josias Cooke,‡
Edward Dotey,                               Robte Lee,
Thomas Clarke,                              Nathaniell Morton,
Thomas Cushman,                               † George Bower,‡
Wilhm Paddy,                                † Thomas Hill,‡
* Richard Sparrow,                          † Mr. Thom: Burne,‡
† Edward Banges,‡                            † Mr. Charles Chauncy,‡
† Nicholas Snow,‡                            Gabriell Fallowell,
John Cooke, JuII,                           Gyles Rickett,
Thomas Willett,                             † Samuell Hicks,‡
George Watson,                              † John Smale,‡
John Faunce,                                Edmond Tilson,
John Barnes,                                 John Dunham, Jun*,
John Holmes,                                † Mr. Wilhm Hanbury,‡
† Anthony Savory,‡                           Thomas Southwood,
Robte Bartlett,                             † Robert Waterman,‡
Richard Church,                             Mr. John Combe,
† Abrahame Pearse,‡                          John Finney,
† Raph Wallen,‡                              Richard Wright,
Samuell Eedy,                                Andrew Ring.

DUXBURY.

[*3.*]

Mr. Wilhm Collyer,                          Edmond Chaundlor,
Mr. John Alden,                             Christopher Waddesworth,
Capt Miles Standiah,                        Henry Howland,
Mr. Raph Partrich,                          Loue Brewster,
Jonathan Brewster,                         Experience Michelle,
† Steephen Tracye,‡                         Roger Chaundlor,
Wilhm Bassett,                              † Joseph Rogers,‡
† Leiften4 Wm Holmes,*                     Samuell Nash,
LISTS OF NAMES.

Phillip Delany,                   ¶Mr Wilhm Kempe,‡
Abraham Pearse,                   ¶Job Cole,‡
Moyes Symonson,                   ¶Mr Thomas Besbeeche,‡
Henry Sampson,                    Georg Sowle,
Constant Southwood,               ¶John Tisdall,‡
John Paybody,                     Georg Partrich,
Wilhm Tubbs,                      Wilhm Brett,
Francis Sprague,                  John Washbourne,
Mr Comfort Starr,                 Tho: Heyward.


*Freemen of Scituate.*

Mr Tymothy Hatherley,            ¶Barnard Lumbert,‡
Mr John Lathrope,                ¶Henry Bourne,‡
¶Wilhm Gilson,‡ ||dead,||         ¶Mr ThoI besbeeche,‡
Mr Charles Chauncey,             Samuell Hinckley,
¶Anthony Annable,‡                John Lewes,
Humfrey Turner,                   Richard Sillis,
Wilhm Hatch,                     ¶Edward Fitzrandle,‡
Georg Kennerick,                  John Williams,
¶James Cudworth,‡                 ¶John Twisden,‡ ||deplete yr govement.||
Samuell Fuller,                   Thomas Chambers,
¶Isaack Robinson,‡                John Hewes,
¶Henry Rowley,‡                   Walter Woodward,
¶John Cooper,‡                    Edmond Eddenden,
¶Henry Cobb,‡                     Thomas Clapp,
Samuell House,                    Edward Jenkin,
¶Edward Foster,‡ ||dead,||        John Allen,
¶Georg Lewes,‡                    ¶


*Freemen of Sandweech.*

Mr Edmond Freeman,               Mr John Vincent,
Mr Wilhm Leuerich,               Richard Burne,
Sandwich.  ¶Thomas Armitage, ‡ Mr Wilhm Wood,  ‡ Mr Henry Feake,  ¶Gorg Allen,  ¶James Skiffe,  ¶Thomas Tupper,  ¶Wilhm Newland,

Cohannet  ¶Freemen of Cohannet, [now called Taunton.]¶
[*6.]
Captaine Wilhm Poole,  ¶John Parker,‡  ¶Mr John Bushop,‡  ¶Mr John Stronge,‡  ¶Wilhm Halloway,  ¶Wilhm Hailstone,‡  ¶John Deane,  ¶Richard Williams,  ¶Walter Deane,  ¶George Hall,  ¶Edward Case,  ¶Oliuer Purchase,  ¶Wilhm Parker,

Yarmouth.  ¶Freemen of Yarmouth.¶
[*7.]

Barnstable.  ¶Freemen of Barnetable.¶
[*8.]
¶Mr Joseph Hull,‡  Wilhm Caseley,  ¶Mr Lathrope,  Mr Robte Linnett,  ¶Mr Thomas Dimmack,  ¶Mr John Mayo,
### Lists of Names

| Anthony Annable,       | Samuell Hinckley,       |
| James Cudworth,       | Edward Fitzrandle,      |
| Isaack Robinson,      | Georg Lewes,            |
| Henry Rowley,        | Samuell Jackson,        |
| John Cooper,         | James Hamlene,          |
| Henry Cobb,          | Thomas Hinckley,        |
| Barnard Lambert,     | Nathaniell Bacon,       |
| Henry Bourne,        | Dolor Davis,            |

### Barnstable

**Marshfield.**

| Mr Edward Winslow,   | Rob Waterman,          |
| Mr Wm Thomas,       | John Dingley,          |
| Josias Winslow,     | Thoûs Shillingsworth,  |
| Kanelme Winslow,    | John Russell,          |
| Mr Thomas Burne,    | Mr Nathaniell Thomas,  |
| Mr Edw: Buckley,    |                        |

### Rehoboth

| Steven Paine,       | Walter Palmer,         |
| Wiltm Carpenter,    | Mr Sam: Newman.        |

### Nausett

| Mr Thomas Prênce,   | Josias Cooke,          |
| Mr John Done,       | Sam: Hickes,           |
| Edward Bangs,       | John Smaleley,         |
| Nicolas Snow,       | Joseph Rogers,         |
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

MARSHFIELD. *The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the Towne of Marshfield in the Yeare 1657.

[†13.]

Thomas Doghed, John Booth,
John Adames, John Thomas,
Samuell Baker, Abraham Jackson,
Robert Latham, John Thomas,
Joseph Rose, John Rogers, Junii,
Edward Bumpas, Junii, John Walker,
John Branch, Gorge Vaughan,
James Doughtey, William Foard, Junii,
Robert Parker, Grigory Plecmam,
John Howland, Junii, William Maycomber,
Mr. Edmond Hincksman, Richard French,
Richard Siluester, Ralph Chapman,
Thomas Tilden, John Bumpas,
Francis Crocker,

HEHOOTH. *The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie in the Towne of Rehoboth in the Yeare 1657.

[†14.]

Robert Abell, 1658.
Abraham Martin, Obadiah Bowin,
John Mathewes, John Butterworth,
John Miller, Seni, John Miller, Junii,
Tho: Cooper, Seni, Tho: Wilmott,
Phillip Walker, Rob: Joanes,
William Buckland, Joseph Pecke,
Edward Hall, John Pecke,
Rob: Wheaton, Stephen Paine, Junii,
John Miller, John Miller, Junii,
John Woodcocke, James Riddaway,
Anthony Perry, Gorq Kenericke,
Rob: Fuller, Gorq Robinson,
Roger Annadowne, William Carpenter, Junii,
Jonas Palmer, John Reed,
Richard Bullocke, John Perren,
LISTS OF NAMES.

John Phitte, 
Rise Leanard,
Jonathan Bisse, 
Henery Smith, 
John Doghead, 

Joseph Peck, Juni'
Rob: Morton, 
Richard Bowin, Juni'; 
Francis Steuens, 
Joseph Carpenter.

Samuell Newm, Juni'.

1662.

*The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the Towne of Barnstable in the Yeare 1657.

Barnabas Laythorpe,
Peter Blossome,
Moses Rowley, 
Nicolas Dauis, 
Jonathan Hatch, 
Elisha Parker, 
Mr John Bursley, 
Thomas Shawe, 
Thomas Lewis,
James Cleghorne, 
James Lewis, 
Gorg Haward, 
Thomas Lumbert, Seni', 
Thomas Lumbert, Juni',

Ralph Joanes, Joseph Lumbert, 
John Hathawey, Mr Thomas Dexter, Seni',
Dauid Linnitt, Richard C ,
John Dauis,
Henery Tayler, Josias Hallott, 
Samuell Bacon, 
Wilham Dexter,
Richard Foxwell, 
Caleb Lumbert.

*The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie att Sandwich in the Yeare 1657.

Henery Sanders, 
Wiillam Swift, 
Myles Blacke, 
Thomas Gibbs, 
Thomas Burgis, 
Ezra Perrey, 

John Burgis, 
Jeremiah Whitney, 
Henery Vincent, 
Nathaniell Fish, 
John Fish, 
Benjamin Nye,
SANDWICH.

Gorge Bewitt,                  Richard Smith,
John Green,                    Gorg Barlow,
Steuen Winge,                  Lodowick Hawkes,
Thomas Tobey,                  Thomas Tupper,
Henery Dillingham,             Jacob Burgis,
Mr Edmond Freeman, Juni'i',    Steuen Skiffe.

Scituate.

[*17.]

*The Names of such of the Towne of Scittuate as have taken
the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.*

John Palmer, Seni'i',          Richard Standlocke,
John Palmer, Juni'i',          Steuen Tilden,
John Turner, Seni'i',          Jonas Pickle,
John Turner, Juni'i',          Samuell Vtley,
Thomas Turner,                John Durand,
Daniell Turner,               Robert Whetcombe,
Thomas Oldum,                  Abraham Sutliffe,
Nathaniell Rawlins,           Jeremiah Hatch,
Steuen Vinall,                Mathew Gannett,
Gorge Pitcoke,                John Whiston,
Daniell Hickes,               John Sutton,
Wilham Randall,               Obadiah Winter,
Wilham Brookes,               Thomas Hatch,
Walter Hatch,                 Thomas Hiland,
Wilham Curtis,                Steuen Tilden,
Thomas Ingham,                John Cowin.

In the yeare 1662.

John Otis.                      1668.

Charles Stockbridg,            John Allin,
Experience Leichfeld,           Nathaniell Turner,
Samuell Clapp,                 Israel Cudworth,
Thomas Kinge, Juni'i',         Henery Chettenden.
*The Names of such as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie. Plymouth.

Thomas Whitney,                      Edmond Tilson,
‡Alexander Higgens;‡                ‡John Allen;‡
‡Humphry Hewett;‡                  John Wood,
‡Witn Dennis;‡                      ‡Raph Hill;‡
Stephenson Wood,                    Francis Billington,
Gabriell Fallowell,                 Francis Goulder,
‡Witn Fallowell;‡                   John Finney,
Thoft Pope,                         Mr John Groome.
Thoft Williams.

Such of the Towne of Plymouth as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.

Arther Hatheway,                     Samuell Cutbert,
Ephraim Tinkham,                    John Holmes,
Hugh Cole,                          Samuell Rider, Juni;
John Jourdaine,                     Joseph Warren,
Edward Gray,                        John Moses,
John Smith, Seni,                   Benjamine Eaton,
James Cole, Juni,                   Joseph Billington,
Wilham Browne,                      Robert Ransom,
Gorge Bonum,                        John Smith, Juni;
Joseph Dunham,                      Wilham Nelson,
John Haward,                        Joseph Ramsden.
Nicolas Hodgis.

*The Names of those that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie at Dux-borrow, in the Yeare 1657.

Joseph Andrewes,                    Thomas Butler,
Thomas Bonney,                      Samuell Chandeler,
Zoeth Howland,                      Roger Glasse,
John Robins,                        John Harmon.
Nathaniell Bassett,
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

*Of Duxborowe that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

†Mr Wilm Wetherrell,‡
Thomas Heyward,
†Thomas Weyburne,‡
Edward Hall,
John Washburne, Senior,
†Edmond Hawes,‡
Roûte Mendame,
Wîhm Sherman,
John Mynor,
John Rowe,
Thomas Bonney,
†Mr Wîhm Kemp,‡
†Roûte Waterman,‡
†Dolerd Davis,‡
†Abraham Blush,‡
John Willis,
Edmond Hunt,
†John Barker,‡
†Roûte Barker,‡
†Joseph Biddle,‡
‡Rowland Leyhorse,‡
John Carew,
John Vobes,
Wîm Merick,
Maurice Trevant,
Abraham Sampson,
Richard Beare,
John Browne,
†Roûte Carver,‡
Wîm Renolds,
John Phillips,
James Lindell,
Edmond Weston,
Samuell Tompkins,
Arthur Harrison,
‡Raph Chapman,‡

Joseph Wadsworth.

1668.

*Of Scituate that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

Mr William Vassell,
Henry Ewell,
Wîhm Crocker,
Robert Shelly,
John Crocker,
Joseph Coleman,
Nicholas Wade,
Wîhm Parker,
Geöô Willerd,
Thoûî Hyland,
Thoûî Pinson,
Thoûî Pryor,
Isaack Wells,
Wîhm Holmes, Seîn,
Edmond Eddenden,
Henry Merick,
Thoûî Chittenden,
Wîhm Perry,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Scituate</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Rofete Linnell</td>
<td>Richard Bankes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josias Checkett</td>
<td>Wilm Willes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Stockbridge</td>
<td>Thomas Tart</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Foxwell</td>
<td>Robert Steedson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaack Stedman</td>
<td>Tho'm Hinckley</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Kinge</td>
<td>Henry Coggen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Byrd</td>
<td>John Woodfield</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Winter</td>
<td>John Emerson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuell Jackson</td>
<td>John Dammen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham Preble</td>
<td>Radulphus Elmes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Hollet</td>
<td>Joseph Tilden</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James Cochman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**At Scittuaie, Januar. 15th, 1644.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Sandwich</th>
<th></th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Resolved White</td>
<td>Henry Aduerd</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Jenkine</td>
<td>John Weatherden</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Hoare</td>
<td>Thomas Hick</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Whetstone</td>
<td>Isaack Buck</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Mann</td>
<td>Elisha Besbye</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim Kempton, Jun'</td>
<td>Georg Russell</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hercules Hills</td>
<td>Wilm Randle</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Bryan</td>
<td>Thomas Clapp</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Whitcombe</td>
<td>Christopher Winter</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Ensine</td>
<td>Wilm Peakes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Collymer</td>
<td>Jeremiah Burrowes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilm Hatch, Ju'</td>
<td>Walter Briggs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robt Hamond</td>
<td>Ephraim Kempton, Se'n</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Rogers</td>
<td>George Sutton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaack Chittenden</td>
<td>Symon Sutton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Hewes</td>
<td>Thomas Robinson</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Of Sandwich that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

Sandwich.

John Briggs, John Ruckman,
James Skiffe, Andrew Heltott,
Mr John Stukeley, Wilm Hurst,
John Dingley, John Joyce,
Richard Kerby, Anthony Wright,
Michaell Turner, 28 John Didcutt,
George Blisse, Mr Vincent Potter,
Georg Knott, Mr Wilm Edge,
Joseph Winsor, Mr Henry Peake,
Tho Shillingworth, Wm Almy,
Mr John Blakemore, Tho Shupper,
Nathaniell Willis, Peter Gaunt,
Peter Wright, Robte Badfish,
Tho Launder, Anthony Bessy,
Wilm Harlow, Georg Slawson,
Tho Boardman, Wilm Newland,
John Fish, Joseph Hollye,
Jonathan Fish, John Blackwell.

John Gibbs took this oath 14th of August, 1671.

Eastham.

*The Names of such of the Towne of Eastham as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.

[*24.]

Ralph Smith, Thomas Paine,
Joseph Harding, Georg Crispe,
John Done, John Younge,
Jonathan Sparrow, John Mantah,
John Banges, Jonathan Higgens.
John Mayo,

This 29th of the tweluth, 1670.

John Rogers, John Cole.

James Rogers tooke the oath of fidelitie before Mr Freeman; likewise Ephraim Done.

Nathaniell Mayo, 1678. Daniell Smith.
The Names of those that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie of the Bridgewater Towne of Bridgewater in the Yeare 1657.

Samuell Edson,  
Lawrence Willis,  
Francis Godfrey,  
John Ames,  
Guido Bayley,  
Marke Laythorpe,  
Thomas Haward,  
William Snow,  
John Haward.

*Of Yarmouth that have taken the Oath of Fideltye. YARMOUTH.

[*25.]

Mr Nicholas Symkins,  
Mr William Lumpkin,  
Mr Marmaduk Mathewes,  
Mr John Crowe,  
Mr Anthony Thacher,  
Mr Thos Howes,  
Wm Chase,  
Wm Palmer,  
Yeluerton Crowe,  
Hugh Tillie, a* Hillier,  
Peter Worden,  
John Miller,  
Samuell Rider,  
Thomas Hatch,  
Giles Hopkins,  
Gabriell Wheldon,  
James Brussells,  
John Clary,  
Josua Barnes,  
Wm Twineing,  
Robte Dennis,  
Emanuell White,  
Richard Sares,  
William Clarke,  
James Mathew,  
Richard Prichard,  
Thomas Falland,  
Edward Sturges,  
Richard Templer,  
Wm Nickerson,  
James Cade,  
Wm Northcoate,  
Thoßt Flawne,  
Thoßt Bray,  
Richard Hore,  
Thoßt Starr,  
Francis Baker,  
Mr Andrew Hellott.

The Names of such of Yarmouth as tooke the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.

Samuell Rider, Seni',  
Richard Tayler,  
Robert Eldred,  
*John Winge,  
[*26.]
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

Yarmouth.  
Willem Chase, Richard Berrey,  
Robert Nicarson, Thomas Phillipes,  
David Okilia, Irishman, John Dillingham,  
Nicolas Nicarson, Thomas Gage,  
John Whilden, Paule Seares,  
John Miller, Willem Eldred,  
Richard Lake, Thomas Howes,  
Thomas Crow, Rich: Tayler,  
Samuell Hall, John Bell.

1669. Shuball Dimake tooke the oath of fidelitie.

COHANNETT.  
*Of Cohannett that have taken the Oath of Fidelitie.*

[*27.]  
Mr Richard Smyth, Richard Paul,  
Mr Nicholas Street, Wilhm Harvey,  
Thomas Gilbert, Hughe Rocceter,  
Thom Corke, Franc Streete,  
John Richmond, Wilhm Scadding,  
Hezekiah Hore, 12 John Gungill.

TAUNTON. The Names of such of Taunton as have taken the Oath of Fidelitie in the Yeare 1657.

Francis Street, Edw: Bobbitt,  
Phillip Leanard, Jonas Austine,  
John Cobb, Tho: Casswell,  
Henery Andrewes, Daniel Mokene,  
Christopher Thrasher, Edw: Cobb,  
Gorg Macye, John Bryant,  
James Bell, John Briggs,  
Thomas Lincon, Joseph Wilborne,  
James Phillips, Sadrach Wilborne,  
Peter Pitts, John Cloy,  
Aron Knapp, Jonas Burt,
LISTS OF NAMES.

187

Thomas Cilton,  
Richard Burt,  
Will: Shepherd,  
John Hatheway,  
Richard Stacey,  
Thomas Joanes,  
John Cobb,  
John Maycomber,  
Peter Stakenbery,  
*Jeremiah Newland,  
John Hall,  
Thomas Brayman  
John Turner,  
James Lennett,  
Thomas Willington,  
James Bell,  
Jabesh Hackett,  
Edward Rew,  
Wiliam Eavance,  
Gyles Gilbert,  
Joseph Gilbert,  
Francis Smith,  
Nicolas White,  
Wiliam Wetherell,  
Jonas Austine,  
Robert Crossman,  
Timothy Hallowey,  
Jonathan Briggs.

*

August, 1643. The Names of all the Males that are able to beare Armes from xvij. Yeares old to 60 Yeares, w*in the sewall Towne-shipps.

Plymouth.

+ Mr Wilim Hanbury,  
+ Raph Joanes,  
+ †John Jenkine,‡  
+ Charles Thurstone,  
Robte Eldred, 1,  
Robte Wickson, 2,  
+ George Crips,  
John Howland, Señ, 3,  
John Howland, Juni, 4,  
†Francis Cooke,‡  
Jacob Cooke, 5,  
+ John Cooke, Juni, his boy, 6,  
+ Samuell Eaton,  
Wiliam Spooner, 7,  
+ Phines Pratt,  
+ †George Clarke,‡  
Francis Billington, 8,  
Benjamin Eaton, 9,  
†Abraham Pearse, the blackamore,‡  
+ Mathew Fuller,  
+ John Bundy,  
Thurston Clarke, Juni, 10,  
†Gregory Armestrong,‡  
+ Robte Lee,  
Nicholas Hodges, 11,  
Thomas Gray, 12,  
+ †John Shawe, Señ,‡  
James Shawe, 13,  
John Shawe, Juni,  
†Stephen Bryan,‡  
John Harman, 14,  
John Winslow, 15,  
Samuell Kinge, 16,  
+ Edward Dotey,
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

PLYMOUTH.

Wilm Snowe, 17,
John Holmes, 18,
Wilm Hoskine, 19,
†James Hurst,‡
||George Lewes,||
†Mr John Atwood,‡
Wilm Crowe,
+ Thomas Southwood,
+ Mr John Done,
James Cole, Señ,
James Cole, Juñ,
Heugh Cole,
Thomas Lettis,
John Grome,
‡ Brick,
Thomas Willet,
†John Cooke, Señ,‡
+ Samuell Hicks,
Ephraim Hicks,
+ Richard Knowles,
+ James Renell,
†James Adams,‡
John Yeonge,
Edward Holman,
†Caleb Hopkins,‡
John Heyward,
Wilm Baker,
Richard Bashop,
+ John Gorame,
Mr Wm Paddy,
Henry Atkins,
Mr Bradford,
John Bradford,
Samuell Sturtevant,
Samuell Cutbert,
+ Mr Thomas Prence,
Thoœ Roberts,
Wilm Nelson,
John Smyth,
+Nathl Sowther,
Mr John Reynor,
Samuell Fuller,
Samuel Eddy,
Richard Sparrow,
+ John Kerby,
†John Jenney, Sen.,‡
†Samuell Jenney,‡
+ John Jenney, Ju',
Richard Smyth,
+ Josias Cooke,
John Wood,
Henry Wood,
Steephen Wood,
Robt Paddock,
Josuah Pratt,
Richard Wright,
Andrew Ringe,
Gabriell Fallowell,
Thomas Cushman,
Thoœ Sauory,
John Finney,
†Webb Addey,‡
Thomas Pope,
Giles Rickett, Señ,
John Rickett,
Giles Rickett, Jun',
Georg Watson,
John Barnes,
†Edward Edwards,‡
+ John Jordaine,
John Dunhame,
Thoœ Dunhame,
Samuell Dunhame,
Edmond Tilson,
+ John Smaley,
†Francis Goulder,‡
Thomas Whitney,
+Ezra Couell,
LISTS OF NAMES.

189

+ Anthony Snow, + WiU møm Shercliffe,‡
+ Richard Higgens, John Churchell,
+ John Jenkie, Joseph Greene,
Nathaniell Morton, Thomas Morton,
Manasseth Kempton, + Thomas Williams,
John Morton, John Faunce,
Ephraim Morton, Richard Church,
James Glasse, ‡Gabriell Rayle,‡
+ Edward Banges, Nathaniell Warren,
Joseph Ramsden, Joseph Warren,
+ Jeremiah Whitney, Robt Bartlett,
+ Nicholas Snow, Thoön Shreeue,
+ Marke Snow, + Thoön Little,
‡WiU møm Fallowell,‡ John Tompson,
Robt Finney, Ephraim Tinkham,
John Smith, Sen', ‡WiU møm Browne,‡
Thoön Clarke, + Thomas Tiley,
Georg Bonum, ‡W™ Hartopp.‡

*Duxbow., 1643. Duxbury. [*31.]

Moyses Symons, John Vobes,
Samuell Tompkins, + WiU møm Sherman,
James Lyndall, Samuell Nash,
Thoön Ouldame, Abraham Sampson,
Edmond Weston, Georg Soule,
WiU møm Hillier, Zachary Soule,
W™ Poard, W™ Maycumber,
Francis West, W™ Tubbs,
Francis Godfrey, W™ Paybody,
Solomon Lenner, Experience Michell,
John Irish, Henry Howland,
Phillip Delanoy, Henry Sampson,
Mr John Alden, Sen, John Browne,
John Alden, Jun, Edmond Hunt,
||Jos: Alden,||
Morris Truant,
John Phillips,
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

DUXBURY.
Thomas Gannett, Tho'm Bonney,
Wm Mullens, Rob'te Hussey,
John Tisdale, Richard Wilson,
Nathenell Chaundor, Tho'm Heyward, Señ,
John Harding, Tho'm Heyward, Juñ,
John Aymes, Th: Robins,
+Francis Goole, Arthur Harris,
John Waborne, Señ, Edward Hall,
John Washbofe, Juñ, Christopher Waddesworth,
Phillip Washborne, + Wilm Clarke,
Wm Bassett, Señ, + Mrs Comfort Starr, -
Wm Bassett, Juñ, John Starr,
Francis Sprague, Daniell Turner,
Wilm Laurance, Georg Parrich,
John Willis, + John Maynard,
Jonathan Brewster, + Steephen Bryan,
John Roger,
+ Wilm Brewster, + Joseph Rogers,
Lone Brewster, Joseph Pryor,
Constant Southworth + Benjamin Reade,
Cap't Standish, Abraham Pearse,
Alexander Standish, Wm Merick,
John Heyward, Will: Hartub. 76.
John Farneseed,

Yong Jo: Brewster, Sam: Chanler,
Haden  ~

SCITUATE.
[*32.]

Mr Charles Chauncey, Gowen White,
Thomas Hanford, Wilm Perrie,
Robert Haward, Wilm Holmes,
Raph Clemes, Thomas Ensigne,
Nathaniell Mote, Georg Willerd,
Henry Advard, Richard ~
Wilm Parker, Walter Briggs,
John Hollett, John Hore,
John Wadfeild,  
Thomas Allen,  
John Hewes,  
James Cudworth,  
John Whistons,  
Nicholas Wade,  
John Tilton,  
Thomas Symons,  
†Edward Foster,‡  
Thomas Rawlins, Señ,  
Thomas Rawlins, Juñ,  
Robte Brelles,  
John Witherden,  
John Beamont,  
Richard Toute,  
Georg Tarte,  
John Dammon,  
John Hammon,  
Christopher Winter,  
Henry Merrite,  
John Merrite,  
Isaack Chittenden,  
Joseph Collman,  
John Whitcombe,  
Thomas Lapham,  
Edmond Eddenden,  
Thomas Hyland,  
John Rogers,  
Thomas Chambers,  
Richard Curtis,  
Wilhm Curtis,  
Joseph Tilden,  
Thoû Tilden,  
Edward Tarte,  
Georg Sutton,  
52 Symon Sutton,  
*Thomas Pynson,  
Richard Gannett,
### Scituate

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Byrd</td>
<td>John Bryant</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Jenkins</td>
<td>John Hatch</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Georg Kennerick</td>
<td>John Stockbridge</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr Garrat</td>
<td>48 Robt Stutson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Mason</td>
<td>100 Glasse</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisha Besbeach</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Sandwich

[*34.]

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Henry Peake</td>
<td>Thoån Burges, Sen,&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniell Wing</td>
<td>Thomas Burges, Jun&quot;,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter Gaunt</td>
<td>Thomas Tuper</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Johnson</td>
<td>Herry Dillingham</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miles Black</td>
<td>Henry Sephen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas Wright</td>
<td>Thomas Butler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Dillingame</td>
<td>James Skiff</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Fish</td>
<td>Laurance Willis</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Kerby</td>
<td>John Presbury</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Launder</td>
<td>John Freeman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Saunderson</td>
<td>Edmond Clarke</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Winge</td>
<td>Wilm Swyft</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilm Wood</td>
<td>Michaell Turner</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Ellis</td>
<td>Peter Wright</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Nichols</td>
<td>Stephen Winge</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthony Bessy</td>
<td>Thomas Bordman</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Winsor</td>
<td>Raph Allen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniell Willis</td>
<td>Francis Allen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthony Wright</td>
<td>Thomas Gibbs</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>‡Richard Chadwell,‡</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan Fish</td>
<td>Edmond Freeman, Ju&quot;</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuell Arnold</td>
<td>Nathaniell Fish</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Georg Allen</td>
<td>Robt Botefish</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Burges</td>
<td>Thomas Greenfield</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry Cole</td>
<td>Mathew Allen</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Holly</td>
<td>John Johnson. 51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>[Sherjashubb Bourne,—John Nye,—took this oath, anno 1673.]</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### 1643. Sandwitch

[**35.**] *John Bell,*  

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Peter Hanbury</td>
<td>Richard Burne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Greene</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
LISTS OF NAMES.

†Thomas Shillingsworth, †
John Newland,

†John Dingley, †
Benjamin Noy,

John Vincent,
Georg Knott,

†John Joyce, †
†John Blakemore, †

Wilhm Newland,
M’ Wilhm Leuerich,

Edmond Berry,
M’ Edmond Freeman, Sen.

Georg Buitt,

68

*Barnstable. 1643.

Mr John Lathrope, 
Ms Nicholas Symkins,

Mr John Mayo, 
James Hamblin,

Thomas Dimmock, 
Henry Coggen,

Richard Foxwell, 
Henry Borne,

Nathaniell Bacon, 
Wilhm Crocker,

Samuell Mayo, 
Austine Barse,

John Scudder, 
Thomas Shawe,

Roger Goodspeed, 
John Cooper,

Henry Cobb, 
Thomas Hatch,

Barnard Lumbard, 
Robert Sholly,

Thomas Huckings, 
†Wilhm Pearse, †

Edward Fitzrandle, 
Wilhm Beetes,

Georg Lewes, 
John Crocker,

Isaack Wells, 
Abraham Blush,

Henry Rowley, 
Henry Ewell,

Thomas Lothrope, 
Dolor Davis, & his soone,

John Hall, 
Laurance Lichfeild,

Thomas Lumbard, 
Thomas Boreman,

Robte Linnett, 
Anthony Annable,

Wilhm Casley, 
John Casley,

John Bursley, 

46 John Russell,

Thomas Allen,

Samuell Jackson, 
*John Foxwell,

Wilhm Tilly, 
Thomas Blossome,

Samuell Hinckley, 
Samuell Lothrope,

Thomas Hinckley, 
Joseph Lothrope,

John Smyth, 
David Linnett,
BARNSTABLE.

Nathaniell Mayo,
Richard Berry,
John Blower,
Francis Crocker,

Benjamin Lothrop,
John Davis,
Nicholas Davis, 60.

YARMOUTH.

Robert Dennis,
Thomas Flane, n
‡Nicholas Sympkins,‡
Willm Chase, Sen',
Willm Chase, Jun',
Anthony Thacher,
Andrew Hellet, Jun,
Samuell Williams,
John Derby, n
Thomas Payne, n
Willm Twyneing,
James Mathews,
Yevertone Crowe,
John Crowe, n
Tristame Hull,
Edward Sturges,
Anthony Berry,
Thomas Howe,
Thomas Falland,
Nicholas Wadilowe,
Samuell Hellett,
Willm Palmer,
Richard Taylor,
Willm Lumpkine,
Willm Grause,
Henry Wheildon,

Samuell Rider,
Richard Prichett,
Richard Temple,
Thomas Starre,
Benjamin Hamond,
James Bursell,
Willm Edge,
Robert Davis,
Richard Screes,
Heugh Norman,
Peter Worden,
Willm Nicholson,
John Burstall,
Emanuell White,
Willm Norcutt,
Mr Marmaduke Mathews,
Richard Hore,
Roger Else,
John Gray,
Andrew Hellett, Sen,
Job Cole,
Daniell Cole,
Heugh Tilly, ae Hillier, 49,
John Joyce,
Wm Pearse,
Booreman.
LISTS OF NAMES.

*Taunton.  1643.*

Mr John Browne,            Edward Bobbett,
Mr Wilm Poole,             Richard Paule,
John Browne,               Anthony Slocombe,
James Browne,              Edward Case,
James Walker,              Thomas Farewell,
Oliff Purchase,            Tobias Saunders,
+ Thomas Gilbert,           Henry Andrewes,
    Richard Stacey,          John Gallop,
    Wilm Hollway,            John Gilbert, Jun'r,
    Tymothy Hollway,        John Stronge,
    Wilm Parker,            Tho'm Cassell,
    Peter Pitts,            John Deane,
    John Parker,            Edward Abbott,
    Wilm Hailstone,         Walter Deane,
    Wm Hodges,              Wm Wetherell,
    Wilm Phillipes,         Hezekiah Hore,
    John Maycumber,         George Macie,
    Thomas Coggin,          Georg Hall,
    James Wyatt,            John Perry,
    Edward Rew,             Benjamin Wilson,
    Tho'm Harvey,           Mr Street,
    James Chichester,       Richard Williams,
    Wilm Seward,            Wilm Evans,
    Aron Knapp,             Christopher Thrasher,
    John Barratt,           Richard Williams,
        Richard Williams,  Thomas Cooke,
    Nichololas Hart,        Tho'm Cooke, Jr,
    Wilm Powell,            John Gingell. 54.

______________________________

*Freemen of Marshfield.*

Mr Edward Winslow,         Robte Waterman,
Mr Wilm Thomas,             John Dingley,
Josias Winslowe,            Tho'm Shillingsworth,
Kenelme Winslowe,           John Russell,
Mr Tho'm Burne,             Mr Nathl Thomas.
Mr Edward Buckley,
*1643. Marshfieid.

Mr Edward Winslow, " x Russell,
John Thomas, Kenelme Winslowe,
Robte Chambers, James Adams,
Arthur Hadaway, Arthur Howland,
Twyford West, Wilm Halloway,
Edward Bumpas, Edward Brough,
John Rowse, John Barker,
Robte Carver, Thomas Howell,
Leiftennant Nathaniell Thomas, Raph Chapman,
Anthony Watters, Robte Barker,
Thomas Roberts, Wilm Barden,
Henry Draton, Wilm Brookes,
Raph Trumle, Gilbert Brookes,
Alexannder Williams, Nathaniell Biel,
James Pittney, Richard Beare, 41,
John Dingley, Jos: WInslow,
Thomas Chillingworth, Anthony Snow,
Mr Edward Buckly, John Goarum,
Wilm Hayle, Josp* Bidle,
Tymothy Williams, * Putle,
John Bourne, * Sherman,
Wilm Launder, John Walker,
Roger Cooke, Mr Win: man
Robte Waterman, W= Lathame,

*Freemen of Seacunck, als Rehoboth.

Steven Payne, Mr Sam\'s Newman,
Wilm Carpenter, Tho: Read, 1673.
Walter Palmer,
The following appears to be a list of Freemen, and to have been taken about the year 1658.

*First, Plymouth.*

Cap't Thomas Willett, John Wood,
Mr John Howland, Henery Wood,
Leif Tho: Southworth, Jacob Cooke,
Mannahes Kemton, Samuell Dunham,
Mr Wm Bradford, Samuell Hickes,
Francis Cooke, Francis Goulder,
John Shaw, John Churchill,
‡James Hurst,‡ Samuell Fuller,
John Dunham, Seni', William Harlow,
‡Edward Doty,‡ William Spooner,
Tho: Clarke, Serjeant James Shaw,
The Elder Cushman, Tho: Lettice,
John Cooke, Juni', Gyles Rickard, Jun',
Gorge Watson, *Benajah Pratt,
‡John Barnes,‡ ¶Mr Wilham Bradford,‡
Robert Bartlett, John Rickard, 44,
Samuell Eedy, Nathaniell Warren,
James Cole, Seni', Thomas Morton,
William Hoskins, ¶Serjeant ,
‡Robert Lee, ‡Jonathan Dunhame,‡
Nathaniell Morton, ‡Jonathan Shaw,‡
Gabriell Fallowell, Steuen Bryant,
Gyles Rickard, Seni', Wilham Nelson,
Edward Tilson, Wilham Clarke,
¶Lieutenant Southworth,‡ James Clarke,
Richard Wright, Arthur Hathaway,
John Dunham, Juni', Gorc Bonum,
Andrew Ringe, Joseph Dunham,
Robert Finney, Samuell Rider,
John Morton, Abraham Jackson,
Serjeant Ephraim Morton, Jonathan Pratt.
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

**2ndry, Duxburrow.**

Mr Wilham Collyare,
Mr John Alden,
¶ Mr Ralph Partrich,¶
Edmond Chandeler,
Christopher Wadsworth,
¶ Henery Howland,¶
Experience Michell,
Roger Chandeler,
Leiff Samuell Nash,
Phillip Delano,
Moses Simonson,
Henery Sampson,
Constant Southworth,
Wilham Tubbs,
Francis Sprague,
¶ John Rogers,¶
Gorge Soule,
Gorge Partrich,
Abraham Pierse,
John Washburne, Seni,
M' Allexander Standish,
M' John Alden, Juni,
Wilham Paybody,
Edmond Weston,
Wilham Clarke,
Zacarya Soule,
Robert Barker,
¶ Stephen Bryant,¶
John Washburne, Juni,
Abraham Sampson,
¶ M' Josias Standish,¶
Francis West,
Benjamin Bartlett, 32,
Joseph Aldin,
Jonathan Aldin,
John Tracye,
Joseph Wadsworth,
Jonathan Shaw,
¶ Jonathan Pratt,¶

**Scituat.**

Mr Timoth Hatherley,
Capt James Cudworth,
Humphrey Turner,
Samuell House,
John Williams, Seni,
Tho: Chambers,
John Hewes,
Walter Woodworth,
Edward Jeuckens,
John Allen,
Samuell Jackson,
Tho: Bird,
Tho: Clapp,
Wilham Wills,
Robert Studson,
John Williams, Juni,
Isacke Chettenden,
¶ Sarje John Bryant,¶
¶ Wilham Randall,¶
Leiff James Torrey, 20,
Henery Ewill,
Joseph Womall,
Mr Wilham Witherell,
Mr Thomas Kinge,
LISTS OF NAMES.

John Turner, Senr,
John Turner, Junr,
Resolved Wicte,
Thomas Pinchen,
Stephen Vinall,
John Vinall,
Jeremiah Hatch,
Rodulphus Elmes,
Isacke Bucke,
Joseph Colman, Senr,
Walter Briggs,

Humphrey Johnson,
William Barstow,
John Hollett,
William Brookes,
Gilbert Brookes,
Rich: Curtis,
Wiliam Curtis,
Walter Hatch,
John Sutton,
John Hanmore,
Mathew Ganett.

Sandwich.

Mr Edmond Freeman, Senr,
M's John Vincent,
Richard Burne,
Tho: Tupper,

Tho: Burgis,
‡William Newland,‡
James Skiffe,
Wiliam Bassett, Junr, 9.

Taunton.

Capt Wiliam Poole,
John Deane,
Walter Dean,
‡Edward Case,‡
Wiliam Parker,
‡Wiliam Hailstone,‡
Richard Williams,
Gorge Hall,
John Tisdall,

Leift James Wyate,
James Walker,
‡George Macye,‡
Wiliam Harvey, 12,
Anthony Slocum,
Wiliam Witherell,
Peter Pitts,
Tho: Linkolne
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

YARMOUTH.

[*50.]

M" Anthonys Thacher, 
M" John Crow, 
M" Tho: Howes, 
[M" John Miller,] 
Tho: Falland, 
Richard Hoar, 
Emanuell White, 

James Mathews, 
M" Edmond Hawes, 
Edward Sturgis, 
†Samuell Arnold,† 
Richard Sares, 11, 
M" Yelverton Crow, 
Joseph Howes.

BARNSTABLE.

[*51.]

†M" Tho: Dimacke,† 
†W'ilham Casley,† 
M" Robert Linnitt, 
M" Tho: Allin, 
Anthony Able, 
W'ilham Casley, 
Isacke Robinson, 
Henery Rowley, 
John Cooper, 
Henery Cobb, 
Barnard Lumbert, 
Henery Bourne, 
Samuell Hinckley, 
Edw: Firsrandall, 
Gorg Lewis, Seni', 
James Hamblen, 
†M" Tho: Hinckley,† 
Nathaniell Bacon, 
Samuell Fuller, 
John Finney, 
John Crocker, 

John Chipman, 
John Smith, 
Roger Goodspeed, 
John Gorum, 
Trustrum Hull, 
Abraham Blush, 
Tho: Huckens, 
Leift Mathew Fuller, 
Austine Bearce, 
John Jenckens, 
Robert Shelley, 
John Scudder, 
Tho: Laythorp, 
Joseph Laythorp, 33, 
Gorge Lewis, Juni', 
M" W'ilham Sarjeant, 
M" Tho: Dexter, Seni', 
Tho: Lewis, 
James Lewis, 
John Howland, 
Will: Dexter.
LISTS OF NAMES.

*8tv, Marshfield.

Major Captaine Josias Winslowe, Mr John Bradford,
Mr Josias Winslow, Seni; Leif Peregrine White,
Mr Kanelme Winslow, Elisha Besbey,
Mr Josias Winslow, Seni; Mr Anthony Eames,
Mr Tho: Burne, Ensigne Marke Eames,
Mr Samuell Arnold,† Richard Beare,‡
John Dingley, William Foard, Seni', 18,
John Russell, Georg Russell,
Capt Nathaniell Thomas, Timothy Williamson,
Robert Caruer, John Rouse,
Mr Tho: Besbech, John Addams,
Capt Josias Winslow,‡ Willam Foard, Juni',
Anthony Snow, Mr Nicholas Truant,
John Bourne, Willam Holmes.

*9tv, Rehoboth.

Mr John Brown, Leif Peter Hunt, 9,
Mr Samuell Newman, John Allin,
Mr Stephen Payne, Mr Nicolas Pecke,
William Carpenter,‡ Willam Sabin,
Walter Palmer, Daniell Smith,
Nicolas lyde, Mr John Browne, Juni',
Mr Tho: Cooper, Mr James Browne,
Richard Bowine, Phillip Walker.

*10tv, Eastham.

Mr Thomas Prence, Josias Cooke,
Mr John Done, John Smalley,
Edward Banges, Leif Joseph Rogers,
Nicolas Snow, Richard Higgens,
EASTHAM.
Job Cole,
Daniell Cole,
Robert Vixon,
Stephen Wood,
Richard Sparrow,
Mr John Freeman,
Nathaniell Mayo,

HENRY ATTOKNS,
William Walker, 17,
Mark Snow,
William Merricke,
Samuell Freeman,
Thomas Paine.

BRIDGEWATER.
[55.]
William Britt,
William Bassett, Seni[r],
Tho; Haward, Seni[r],
John Willis,
Samuell Tompkins, 5,

Ensigne Josias Standish,
John Carre,
Lawrance Willis,
Tho; Haward, Junier,
Arthur Harris.

PLYMOUTH. *List of the Names of the Freemen of the Colonie of New Plymouth, taken by Nathaniel Morton, Secretary, the first x Anno 1624.
[56.]
Major William Bradford,
Mr John Cotton,
The Elder Mr Thomas Cushman,
Mr Thomas Clarke,
Gorge Watson,
Leif[th] Ephraim Morton,
Gyles Rickard, Seni[r],
Richard Wright,
Nathaniel Morton,
John Dunham,
Samuell Dunham,
Mr Joseph Bradford,
Mr Samuell Fuller,
Serjeant William Harlow,
Thomas Morton,
Gyles Rickard, Juni[r],

Andrew Ringe,
Stephen Bryant,
William Clarke,
James Clarke,
Gorge Bonum,
Leif[th] Joseph Howland,
Joseph Dunham,
Jonathan Shaw,
Samuell Ryder,
Abraham Jackson,
Jonathan Pratt,
James Cole,
Nathaniell Southworth,
George Morton,
Ephraim Tilson,
Thomas Cushman, Junior,
LISTS OF NAMES.

John Doten, 
John Jordane, 
Joseph Bartlett, 
Thomas Faunce, 
Eliezer Churchill, 
Baruch Jourdaine, 
Elkanan Cushman, 
Nathaniell Holmes, 
Jonathan Morey, 
Joseph Warren, 
Jonathan Barnes, 48, 
*W x x , Sen,.

Jo x x , Sen,.

Plymouth.

John Rickard, son of Gyles Rickard, 
John Morton, 
John Binson, 
Nathaniell Atwood, 
Samuell Gardiner, 
Gyles Rickard, Juni.

[*57.]

Received & admitted as Freemen at ye Generall Court held at Plimouth the first Tuesday of June, 1689, these underwritten.

John Churchell, Caleb Cooke, 
WiUm Churchell, Francis Cooke, 
James Warren, Jacob Cooke, 
Eleazer Ring, Sam'l Harlow, 
WiUm Ring, Jonathan Shaw, 
Joshua Pratt, William Harlow, Juni, 
Giles Rickard, Juni, Eleazer Dunham, 
Sam'l Lucas, Isaac Samson, 
Richard Cooper, Eleazer Cushman, 
Benony Lucas, Edward Dotey, Sen,.

Duxborow.

Mr John Alden, Gorge Partrich, 
Mr Ichabod Wiswall, Mr Allexander Standish, 
Experience Michell, Cap't Josias Standish, 
Moses Simonson, William Paybody, 
Henery Sampson, Edmond Weston, 
John Rogers, Seni, William Clarke,
**DUXBURY.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Benjamine Bartlett</td>
<td>Edward Southworth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis West</td>
<td>David Aldin</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Barker</td>
<td>John Simonson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Traeye</td>
<td>Josias Holmes</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leift Jonathan Alden</td>
<td>William Brewster</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rodulphus Thacher</td>
<td>Wrestling Brewster</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuell Hunt</td>
<td>Peter West</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham Sampson</td>
<td>Roger Glass</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuell Weston</td>
<td>Joseph Chandler</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph Wadsworth</td>
<td>Thomas Dillano</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Tubbs</td>
<td>Elnathan Weston</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Delano</td>
<td>Stephen Samson</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>*Francis Barker,</td>
<td>Sam'l Dillano</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Wadsworth</td>
<td>Abram Pierce</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**SCITUATE.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Name</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Mr William Witherell</td>
<td>*Matthew Gannett,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr Thomas Kinge</td>
<td>Samuell Wetherell,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Leift Isacke Bucke</td>
<td>John Cushen,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cornett Robert Studson</td>
<td>Petter Collymore,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward Jenkens</td>
<td>John Bryant, Jun'r,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter Woodworth</td>
<td>Joseph Barstow,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Clapp</td>
<td>Joseph Siluester,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Wills</td>
<td>Thomas Roes,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cap't John Williams</td>
<td>Joseph Woodworth,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gorge Russell</td>
<td>Theophilous Witherell,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Bryant</td>
<td>John Studson,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henery Ewell</td>
<td>Thomas Kinge, Jun'r,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Turner, Seni'r</td>
<td>Thomas Wade,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Turner, Juni'r</td>
<td>Ensigne John Allin,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Pencen</td>
<td>William Hatch,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen Vinall</td>
<td>Samuell Clapp,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah Hatch</td>
<td>Thomas Jenkins,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rodulphus Elmes</td>
<td>James Torrey,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter Briggs</td>
<td>William Torrey,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Curtice</td>
<td>Mr Thomas Palmer,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter Hatch, 21</td>
<td>Israell Chettenden,</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
LISTS OF NAMES.

Nathaniel Church, William Perrey,
John Whiston, Nathaniel Brookes,
Israel Huburt, Samuell Studson,
Joseph Turner, John Reed,
Wilham Barstow, Thomas Jenkins,
Joseph Willis, Nathaniel Turner,
William Barrell, Benjamin Pierce,
James Briggs, Abraham Sutliff,
Benjamine Studson, Stephen Otis,
Samuell Wood, Joseph Otis.

*Sandwich.*

Mr Edmond Freeman, John Blackwell,
James Skiffe, Seni', Willam Rollox,
Thomas Burge, Seni', Jonathan Nye,
James Skiffe, Juni', Henery Dillingham,
Thomas Tapper, Sherjashub Burne,
Stephen Skiffe, Shuball Smith,
William Swift,

**Taunton.**

Mr Gorge Shoue, Samuell Smith,
Walter Deane, Ensigne Thomas Leonard,
Richard Williams, Samuell Williams,
Leif't Gorge Macey, John Bryant,
James Walker, John Cobb,
William Harvey, Nathaniell Williams,
William Witherell, Joseph Williams,
John Hathway, John Richmond,
Thomas Linkolne, William Hall,
Peter Pitts, James Tisdall,
Francis Smith, Thomas Dean,
PLYMOUTH COLONY RECORDS.

TAUNTON.

James Lenard, Juni,
Richard Steunens,

[*61.]

*John Deane,
Joseph Deane,
Thomas Harvey, Seni,
Thomas Harvey, Juni,
Esra Dean,
Thomas Gilbert,
Richard Burt,
Joseph Wilbor,
Shadrach Wilbore,

Henery Hodgis,
John Deane,

Mr Gyles Gilbert,
John Hathway, Junier,
Joseph Thresher,
Samuell Hall, Seni,
John Crosman,
Mr Sam Danforth,
Mr Nath Shove,
Israel Thrasher,
Phillip King.

YARMOUTH.

Mr John Thacher,
James Mathewes,
Mr Edmond Hawes,
Mr John Vincent,
Jeremiah Howes,
Edward Sturgis, Seni,
John Miller,
Joseph Howes,
Henery Vencent,
John Hawes,
Kanelme Winslow,

Sacheriah Ryder,
Paule Saeres,
Samuell Hall,
Joseph Ryder,
John Burge,

Samuell Hall, Seni,
Ensigne Silas Sares,
Thomas Sturges,
John Rider,

Joseph Hall,
Jeremiah Howes, Juni.

BARNSTABLE.

[*62.]

Mr Thomas Hinckley,
Mr Barnabas Laythorp,
Elder John Chipman,
Capt Joseph Laythorpe,
Ensigne Barnard Lambert,
James Hamblen, Seni,

Will: Crocker,
Roger Goodspeed,
Abraham Blush,
Austine Barse,
John Jenkens,
Robertt Shelley,
LISTS OF NAMES.

John Scudder, James Gorum,
Thomas Laythorp, William Trope,
Gorge Lewis, John Hamblen,
Leifson John Howland, Samuell Hinckley,
William Dexter, Joseph Blush,
James Cobb, Mr Thomas Hinckley, Juni,
James Hamblin, Juni, Joseph Crocker,
James Hamblin, Eliezer Hamblin,
Thomas Lewis, John Smith,
Job Crocke, John Robinson,
John Finney, Juni, David Linitt,
Jabez Lumbert, Sam'l Lewes,
Nathaniell Bacon, Cornelius Briggs,
Joshua Lumbert, James Whippoo,
Edward Lewis, Benjamin Lumbert,
Leiftenant Samuell Allen, John Otis,
Mellatiah Laythorpe, John Hinkley,
Samuell Hinckley, Barnabas Lothrop, Juni,
John Hinckley, Thomas Allin,
John Barker, James Paine.
John Dunham, Junier,

*Marshfield.

Mr Samuell Arnold, John Foster,
Capt Nathaniell Thomas, Nathaniel Winslow,
Leiftenant Peregrine White, Jacob Dingley,
Elisha Besbe, Michell Foard,
John Dingley, Francis Croker,
Anthony Snow, Ephraim Little,
John Bourne, Hopestill Bestbey,
John Rouse, Josiah Croker,
Morris Truant, Leif't Isacke Litic,
William Foard, Juni, John Doged,
John Rogers, John Branch,
Samuell Sprague, John Hewett,
Arther Howland, Juni, Samuell Arnold, Juni,
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Marshfield</th>
<th>Eastham</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Seth Arnold,</td>
<td>Mr John Freeman,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Sherman,</td>
<td>Mr John Done,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel Holmes,</td>
<td>Mr Samuell Treat,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Justus Ames,</td>
<td>Job Cole,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Barker,</td>
<td>Daniel Cole,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah Holmes,</td>
<td>Robert Vixon,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Wood,</td>
<td>Steuen Wood,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan Ames,</td>
<td>Ensigne William Merrick,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuell Little,</td>
<td>Henery Atkines,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Read,</td>
<td>Marke Snow,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuell Thomas,</td>
<td>William Walker,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isacke Holmes,</td>
<td>Samuell Freeman,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josias Snow,</td>
<td>Thomas Paine,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Danieall White,</td>
<td>John Done, Jun',</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clement Kinge,</td>
<td>Capt Jonathan Sparrow,</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham Holmes,</td>
<td>John Done, Jun',</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert Stanford,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard Childs,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John Thomas,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

*Eastham.*
LISTS OF NAMES.

Mr Edmond Freeman,
Ephraim Done,
John Snow,

Samuell Paine,
Thomas Paine, Junri.

*Rehoboth.

Mr Daniell Smith,
Mr Samuell Anger,
Thomas Cooper,
John Read, Seni',
Capt Peter Hunt,
Leif Nicholas Pecke,
William Sabin,
Anthouie Perry,
Jonah Palmer,
John Titus, Seni',
William Carpenter, Seni',
John Perram,
Samuell Newman,
Nicholas Iyd, Seni',
Thomas Read,
Gilbert Brookes,
Jonathan Fuller,
John Pecke,
Samuell Pecke,
Thomas Cooper, Junri',
Enocke Hunt,
Jonathan Bosworth, Seni',
Preserued Abel,
John Ormsbey,
Jonathan Blesse,
Gorge Kinricke,

Serj: Thomas Wilmouth,
Richard Whittacare,
Samuell Sabin,
Joseph Pecke,
Abraham Perram,
John Willmouth,
John Titus, Junri',
Stephen Paine,
Noah Mason,
Daniel Read,
Thomas Kenricke,
John Hunt,
Joseph Bosworth,
Samuell Robinson,
Nathaniel Chaffey,
Samuell Walker,
Samuell Bullocke,
Jonathan Wilmouth,
Nicholas Iyde,
Joshua Smith,
Gorge Robinson,
Joseph Sabin,
John Perram,
Christopher Sanders,
John Woodcock, Seni',
Phillip Walker.

EASTHAM.

REHOBOTH.
[*65.]*
[*66.]  

Samuell Fuller,  
Francis Eaton,  
William Bassett,  
Franc Sprague,  
The heirs of John Crackstone,  
Edward Bumpus,  
William Palmer,  
Peter Browne,  
Henry Sampson,  
Experience Mitchell,  

Phillip Delanoy,  
Moyses Simonson,  
George Soule,  
Edward Holman, 53,  
M' James Sherley,  
M' Beachampe,  
M' Andrews,  
M' Hatherly,  
M' William Thomas.  

In all 58.

Copied from the Booke of Acts and Passages of Court, from anno 1640 to anno 1651.

p SAMUEL SPRAGUE, Secretary to the Genr" Court  
of New Plimouth Colony, 1686.
INDEX
TO
BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, DEATHS, AND BURIALS.

This Index is generally in chronological order, and frequently the names of parents are repeated; but this course has been adopted to save time in examination, which was deemed of more consequence than a strictly alphabetical arrangement.

BIRTHS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Father</th>
<th>Mother</th>
<th>Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>BELL, DOROTHY</td>
<td>Preserved</td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>16 November, 1677</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanna</td>
<td>Preserved</td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>11 January, 1681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams, Adames, William</td>
<td>James, Scituate</td>
<td></td>
<td>16 May, 1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>James, Scituate</td>
<td></td>
<td>18 April, 1649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>James, Scituate</td>
<td></td>
<td>19 April, 1651</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>James, Scituate</td>
<td></td>
<td>27 January, 1653</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>19, 20</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Albeys, Haman</td>
<td>John</td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>10 October, 1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, Allin, Caleb</td>
<td></td>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>27 June, 1648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther</td>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td></td>
<td>8 December, 1648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ebenezer</td>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td></td>
<td>10 February, 1649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judah, son of George</td>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td></td>
<td>30 January, 1650</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther, daughter of Jonah</td>
<td></td>
<td>Jun., Taunton</td>
<td>3 January, 1692</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonah, Jun., child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of Jonah</td>
<td></td>
<td>Taunton, 12 May</td>
<td>1665</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>Jonah, Taunton</td>
<td></td>
<td>4 November, 1665</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonah, son of Jonah</td>
<td></td>
<td>Taunton, 17 August</td>
<td>1667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonah, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Father</th>
<th>Mother</th>
<th>Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Allen, Isaac</td>
<td></td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>3 January, 1674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Catharine</td>
<td></td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>18 January, 1674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>66, 76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>Daniel and Mary, Swansey</td>
<td></td>
<td>28 September, 1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christian</td>
<td>Daniel, Swansey</td>
<td></td>
<td>26 January, 1674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>48, 61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of Gedian and Sarah, Swansey</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>20 October, 1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gedian, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Angeirs, Anger, Ames, son of Samuel, Rehoboth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29 June, 1681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>10 August, 1682</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>76, 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amibels, Samuel, son of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,)</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>2 January, 1646</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ezekiel, son of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,) Barnstable</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desire, daughter of Anthony and Anne, (Alcocke,) Barnstable, October, 1653</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthony, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>41</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armbeys, Armesebe, Armsebe, Armbye, Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>23 February, 1668</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3 October, 1671</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebekah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>26 May, 1672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith, daughter of Thomas, Taunton</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>8 January, 1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>54, 59, 60</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(213)
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

**MARRIAGES.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Adams, James,</td>
<td>16 July, 1646</td>
<td>Scituate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Frances</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vassells,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allin, Allin,</td>
<td>21 March, 1649</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William and</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Priscilla</td>
<td>52</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Browne,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac, and</td>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary Bown,</td>
<td>1653</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebekah,</td>
<td>1654</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah Sabin,</td>
<td>1654</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, and</td>
<td>52</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, and</td>
<td>1655</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel,</td>
<td>1656</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah, and</td>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Garett Talbut</td>
<td>1657</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, and</td>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas Burrin,</td>
<td>1658</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susan, and</td>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William Hantch</td>
<td>15</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>May, 1652,</td>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ansell, Mary,</td>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Joseph</td>
<td>46</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Laythorp,</td>
<td>11</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable,</td>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atwood, Mary,</td>
<td>23</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and John</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes,</td>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth,</td>
<td>1661</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ainger, Thomas</td>
<td>1662</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and Elizabeth</td>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Packer, (of</td>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridge-water,</td>
<td>1663</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton,</td>
<td>28</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther, and</td>
<td>30</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthony Newland</td>
<td>1663</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, child of</td>
<td>52</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, George, Sen.,</td>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich,</td>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allin, Constant, wife of Jonah, Sen.,</td>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton,</td>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allin, Jonah, Sen., wife of</td>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nearnish, Swaney, buried,</td>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annadowne, Roger, Reboboth, buried</td>
<td>25</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armstrong, Gregory, Plymouth, died</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atwood, Ann, Plymouth, died</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austin, Austin, Jonah, Taunton, died</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonah, Sen., Taunton, died</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**DEATHS AND BURIALS.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Adams, James,</td>
<td>1652</td>
<td>Scituate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, son of James,</td>
<td>1652</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, child of</td>
<td>52</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen, George, Sen.,</td>
<td>2 May, 1649</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allin, Constant, wife of Jonah, Sen.,</td>
<td>2 May, 1649</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton,</td>
<td>6</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allin, Jonah, Sen.,</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton,</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allin, Jonah, Sen.,</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton,</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allin, Jonah, Sen.,</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton,</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allin, Jonah, Sen.,</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton,</td>
<td>22</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Relation</td>
<td>Date</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>---------------</td>
<td>---------------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Banges, Jonathan</td>
<td>son of Jonathan, Eastham</td>
<td>11 May, 1670</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnes, Lydia</td>
<td>daughter of John, Plymouth</td>
<td>24 April, 1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barlow, Elicer</td>
<td>son of Robert, Plymouth</td>
<td>15 September, 1669</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bartlet, Lydia</td>
<td>daughter of Robert, Plymouth</td>
<td>8 June, 1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reins, Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Austine, Barnstable</td>
<td>1610</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Priscilla</td>
<td>daughter of Austine, Barnstable</td>
<td>10 March, 1643</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>daughter of Austine, Barnstable</td>
<td>28 March, 1646</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail</td>
<td>daughter of Austine, Barnstable</td>
<td>18 December, 1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of Austine, Barnstable</td>
<td>16 November, 1649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>son of Austine, Barnstable</td>
<td>25 January, 1651</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther</td>
<td>daughter of Austine, Barnstable</td>
<td>2 October, 1653</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia</td>
<td>daughter of Austine, Barnstable</td>
<td>15 September, 1655</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>daughter of Austine, Barnstable</td>
<td>16 September 26, 1657</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>son of Austine, Barnstable</td>
<td>1660 July, 42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Austine</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>41, 42 Bell, Jane, daughter of James, Taunton</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>son of James, Taunton</td>
<td>15 August, 1660</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>son of James, Taunton</td>
<td>10 July, 1663</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>son of James, Taunton</td>
<td>7 January, 1664</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>daughter of James, Taunton</td>
<td>15 September, 1666</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>daughter of James, Taunton</td>
<td>15 November, 1668</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of James, Taunton</td>
<td>7 July, 1669</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>son of James, Taunton</td>
<td>27 June, 1670</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther</td>
<td>daughter of James, Taunton</td>
<td>15 August, 1672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bell, James</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>40, 55 Benjamine, Joseph, daughter of William, Scituate</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Berstow, Deborah</td>
<td>daughter of William, Scituate</td>
<td>13 October, 1650</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>son of William, Scituate</td>
<td>15 September, 1652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>18 Beshey, Martha, daughter of John, Marsfield</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of John, Marsfield</td>
<td>15 September, 1690</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>18 Elijah, son of John, Marsfield</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of John, Marsfield</td>
<td>28 March, 1693</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>son of John, Marsfield</td>
<td>20 October, 1695</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>18 Elisa, son of John, Marsfield</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ressey, David</td>
<td>Sandwich, 23 May, 1649</td>
<td>18 Billington, Rebecca, daughter of Francis, Plymouth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>13 Blackwell, Michael, Sandwich</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael</td>
<td>son of John, Sandwich</td>
<td>16 November, 1675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>64 Blanding, Blandine, Samuel, son of William, Rehoboth</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obadiah</td>
<td>son of William, Rehoboth</td>
<td>14 April, 187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>73, 87 Blush, Sarah, daughter of Abraham and Anne</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Blush</td>
<td>daughter of Abraham and Anne, Barnstable</td>
<td>5 April, 1648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>son of Abraham and Anne, Barnstable</td>
<td>16 October, 1654</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham, son</td>
<td>of Abraham and Hannah, (Barber), Barnstable</td>
<td>16 October, 1654</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bobbit, Bobbitt</td>
<td>Edward, son of Edward, Taunton</td>
<td>15 July, 1655</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>daughter of Edward, Taunton</td>
<td>20 March, 1657</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of Edward, Taunton</td>
<td>9 March, 1660</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Damaris</td>
<td>daughter of Edward, Taunton</td>
<td>15 September, 1663</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elkanas</td>
<td>daughter of Edward, Taunton</td>
<td>15 December, 1665</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Doreas</td>
<td>daughter of Edward, Taunton</td>
<td>20 January, 1666</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Bobbit, Esther, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 April, 1669, 40
Ruth, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 7 August, 1671, 54
Deliverance, daughter of Edward, Taunton, 15 December, 1673, 59
Edward, children of, 40, 54, 59
Bonham, Hannah, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller), Barnstable, 8 October, 1639, 41
Mary, daughter of Nicholas and Hannah, (Fuller), Barnstable, 4 October, 1661, 41
Nicholas, children of, 41
Bosam, Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 4 December, 1649, 8
Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 12 January, 1650, 10
Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 10 December, 1653, 15
George, children of, 6, 10, 15
Bosworth, Hannah, daughter of Benjamin, Plymouth, 21 December, 1669, 33
Benjamin, child of, 33
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Jun, and Elizabeth, Nantasket, 22 March, 1672, 34
Nathaniel, Jun, child of, 34
Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Swansea, November 5, 1673, 48
Jonathan, child of, 48
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1681, 77
Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 27 September, 1686, 87
Joseph, children of, 77, 87
Bourne, Ezra, Sandwich, 12 May, 1648, 6
Bowin, Bowine, Isaac, son of Obadiah, Rehoboth, 30 September, 1674, 53
Obadiah, child of, 53
Hezekiah, son of Obadiah, Jun, Swansea, 19 November, 1689, 80
Obadiah, Jun, child of, 80
Bradford, John, son of William, Plymouth, 26 February, 1652, 14
William, child of, 14
William, son of William, Jun, Plymouth, 11 March, 1654, (and baptized 25 March, 1655), 16
William, Jun, child of, 16
Joseph, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 18 April, 1663, 25
Joseph, child of, 25
Brayman, Experience, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682, 79
Joseph, child of, 79
Briggs, Briggs, William, son of William, Taunton, 25 January, 1667, 37
Briggs, Thomas, son of William, Taunton, 9 September, 1669, 39
Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 10 September, 1669, 39
Elizabeth, daughter of William, Taunton, 4 November, 1672, 58
Mary, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 August, 1674, 65
Matthew, son of William, Taunton, 5 February, 1676, 65
William, children of, 37, 39, 58, 65
John, Taunton, 19 March, 1680, 81
William, son of Richard, Taunton, 21 November, 1669, 37
Rebekah, daughter of Richard, Taunton, 15 August, 1669, 37
Richard, son of Richard, Taunton, 7 April, 1669, 36
John, son of Richard, Taunton, 13 February, 1672, 68
Joseph, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 June, 1674, 68
Benjamin, son of Richard, Taunton, 15 September, 1677, 68
Richard, children of, 36, 37, 68
Jonathan, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 15 March, 1668, 39
David, son of Jonathan, Taunton, 6 December, 1669, 39
Jonathan, children of, 39
Brown, Browne, Mary, daughter of William, Plymouth, 14 May, 1650, 10
George, son of William, Plymouth, 16 January, 1651, 13
William, son of William, Plymouth, 1 April, 1654, 16
Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, beginning of March, 1655-6, 16
William, children of, 10, 13, 16
Anne, daughter of John and Anne, Swansea, 19 September, 1673, 48
John, son of John, Swansea, 28 April, 1675, 61
John, children of, 48, 61
Joseph, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1681, 77
Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1682, 77
Jabez, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 30 December, 87
Joseph, children of, 77, 87
Margaret, daughter of James, Jun, Swansea, 28 June, 1682, 80
James, Jun, child of, 80
Bryant, John, son of John, Scituate, 17 August, 1644, 18
Hannah, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 January, 1646, 18
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Bryant, Sarah, daughter of John, Scituate, 29 September, 1648, 18
Mary, daughter of John, Scituate, 24 February, 1649, 18
Martha, daughter of John, Scituate, 28 February, 1651, 18
Samuel, son of John, Scituate, 6 February, 1653, 18
John, children of, 18, 19
John, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 7 April, 1650, 10
Mary, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, May, 1654, 22
Stephen, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 2 February, 1657, 22
Sarah, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, November, 1659, 22
Lydia, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 23 October, 1662, 23
Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen, Plymouth, 17 October, 1665, 26
Stephen, children of, 10, 22, 23, 26
Buckland, Matthew, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 16 September, 1674, 53
Nehemiah, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, March, 1675, 70
Lydia, daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 5 September, 1680, 73
Joseph, children of, 53, 70, 73
David, son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 22 March, 1675, 62
Benjamin, son of, 62
Bullocke, Mary, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1674, 53
Thankful, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1681, 77
Samuel, children of, 33, 77
Bumpas, Lydia, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 2 August, 1669, 33, 34
Wybra, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 May, 1672, 34
Joseph, children of, 33, 34
Bundy, Buncey, James, son of John, Taunton, 29 December, 1664, 36
Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 4 March, 1668, 33
John, son of John, Taunton, 6 October, 1677, 70
Joseph, son of John, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, 82
Edward, son of John, Taunton, 13 August, 1681, 85
John, children of, 35, 36, 70, 82, 85
Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 4 October, 1670, 39
Samuel, child of, 39
Burman, Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, May, 1648, 41

Burman, Thomas, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, 1648, 41
Samuel, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, July, 1651, 41
Desire, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, May, 1654, 41
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, March, 1656, 41
Mehitable, daughter of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, September, 1658, 41
Trustrum, son of Thomas and Hannah, (Annible,) Barnstable, August, 1661, 41
Thomas, children of, 41
Butler, Patience, born at Sandwich, 14 August, 1648, 6
Dorothy, daughter of Thomas, Sandwich, 23 January, 1650, 11
Thomas, child of, 11
Bunster, Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 March, 1677, 66
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 May, 1679, 86
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 January, 1682, 78
John, children of, 66, 78, 86

MARRIAGES.

Bacon, Samuel, and Martha Foxwell, Barnstable, 9 May, 1650, 41
Nathaniel, and Hannah Mayo, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, 42
Banges, Rebecca, and Jonathan Sparrow, Eastham, 26 October, 1654, 15
Joshua, and Hannah Scudder, Eastham, 1 December, 1669, 58
John, and Hannah Smalley, Eastham, 23 January, 1660, 28
Jonathan, and Mary Mayo, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, 56
Mercy, and Stephen Merrick, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 57
Appiah, and John Knowles, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 57
Baker, Mary, and Stephen Vinall, Scituate, 26 February, 1661, 29
Mercy, and Zechariah Bedey, Jun., Swansey, 13 February, 1663, 84
Barker, Hannah, and Abraham Blush, Barnstable, 41
Isaac, and Judith Prenc, Plymouth, 28 December, 1665, 31
Barnes, Hester, and John Rickard, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, 13
Mary, and Robert Marshall, Plymouth, 22
Jonathan, and Elizabeth Hedges, Plymouth, 4 January, 1663, 31
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Barrow, Robert, and Ruth Bonum, Plymouth, 28 November, 1666, 31
Bartlett, Bartlett, Elizabeth, and Anthony Sprague, Plymouth, 26 December, 1661, 23
Mary, and Richard Foster, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651, 13
Mary, of Plymouth, and John Ivey, of Boston, 25 December, 1668, 32
Rebecca, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649, 8
Sarah, and Samuel Rider, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656, 17
Basset, Basset, Elizabeth, and Thomas Burgess, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648, 6
Mary, and John Redding, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676, 64
Bayley, Elizabeth, and John Phinney, Barnstable, 26 June, 1654, 47
Beere, Robert, and Elizabeth Bullock, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673, 52
Bell, Esther, and Richard Marshall, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, 69
Bessey, John, and Joanna Brookes, Marshfield, 13 September, 1657, 89
Billington, Martha, and Samuel Eaton, Plymouth, 10 January, 1660, 22
Mercy, and John Martin, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, 76
Birch, Thomas, and Batisheba Sanford, Swansea, 24 January, 1683, 84
Black, Anna, (of Milton,) and Thomas Gilbert, Boston, 18 December, 1676, 70
Blouding, William and Bethia, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, 53
Blisse, Rachel, and Thomas Manning, Swansea, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1674, 51, 53
Blush, Abraham, and Hannah Barker, Barnstable, 41
Abraham, and Alice Derby, Barnstable, 4 January, 1658, 41
Bobitt, Sarah, and Samuel Pitts, Taunton, 25 March, 1680, 82
Bouham, Nicholas, and Hannah Fuller, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658, 41
Boume, Patience, and Richard Willis, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670, 33
Ruth, and Robert Barrow, Plymouth, 28 November, 1696, 31
Bozworth, Benjamin, and Hannah Morton, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, 31
Nathaniel, Jun., of Hull, and Elizabeth Morton, of Plymouth, 7 December, 1670, 33
Botfish, Bottfish, Bridget, and Samuel Hinckley, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, 44
Mary, and John Crocker, Barnstable, November, 1659, 43
Bourne, Elisha, and Patience Skiff, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675, 81
Bowin, Bowine, Esther, and Samuel Miller, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, 79
Mary, and Isaac Allin, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1673, 52
Richard, and Mary Titus, Rehoboth, 9 January, 88
Bradford, Mercy, and Benjamin Veravay, Plymouth, 21 December, 1648, 5
Brayman, Jane, and Samuel Halloway, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, 38
Brenton, Elizabeth, and John Poole, Taunton, 28 March, 1672, 59
Brigg, Hugh, of Taunton, and Martha Everson, of Plymouth, 1 March, 1683, 84
Briggs, Richard, and Rebecca Hoskins, (of Lakenha,) Taunton, 16 August, 1662, 38
William, and Sarah Massomber, (of Marshfield,) Taunton, 6 November, 1668, 38
Brooks, Brookes, Bethia, and Samuel Tharsher, Rehoboth, 4 December, 88
Hannah, and Robert Crossman, Jun., Taunton, 21 July, 1679, 83
Joanna, and John Besby, Marshfield, 13 September, 1657, 89
Brooman, Joseph, and Sarah Savage, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681, 76
Browne, Andia, and Hezekiah Willet, Swansea, 7 January, 1675, 61
Joseph, and Hannah Fitche, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680, 72
Priscilla, and William Allen, Sandwich, 21 March, 1649, 9
William, and Mary Murcock, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, 8
Bryant, John, and Mary Lewis, Scituate, 14 November, 1643, 17
John, and Elizabeth Witherell, Scituate, 22 December, 1651, 49
John, and Abigail Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665, 31
Abigail, and John Bryant, Plymouth, 23 November, 1665, 31
Bucke, Ruth, and Joseph Garrett, Scituate, 17 January, 1676, 50
Bullocke, Bullock, Elizabeth, and Robert Beere, Rehoboth, 25 June, 1673, 52
Samuel, and Mary Thirber, Swansea, 12 November, 1673, 48
Samuel, and Thankful Rouse, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1675, 62
Bunyett, Mary, and Andrew Smith, Taunton, 5 January, 1673, 58
John, (Taunton,) and Ruth Suyren, (Mendham,) 9 January, 1676, 65
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Burgis, Thomas, and Elizabeth Basset, Sandwich, 8 November, 1648, ... 6

Burman, Thomas, and Hannah Amble, Barnstable, 1 March, 1645, ... 41

Burph, Stephen, and Elizabeth Perry, Rehoboth, 29 May, 1674, ... 53

Butterworth, John, and Hannah Wheaten, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, ... 53

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Bangs, Jonathan, son of Jonathan, died 11 May, 1670, ... 56

Jonathan, child of, ... 56

Barnes, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 25 December, 1648, ... 5

Mary, wife of John, Plymouth, died 2 June, 1651, ... 13

John, child of, ... 5

John, wife of, ... 13

Barrow, Elizer, son of Robert, Plymouth, died 13 December, 1669, ... 32

Robert, child of, ... 32

Beres, Robert, Rehoboth, 29 March, 1676, ... 63

Blackmore, William, Seintate, died 21 April, 1676, ... 50

Blackston, Sarah, wife of William, Rehoboth, buried June, 1673, ... 52

William, wife of, ... 52

Blush, Anne, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, buried 16 May, 1651, ... 41

Hannah, wife of Abraham, Barnstable, buried March, 1658, ... 41

Abraham, wives of, ... 41

Bobitt, Dorcas, daughter of Edward, Taunton, died 9 April, 1674, ... 55

Edward, child of, ... 55

Bonum, Sarah, daughter of George, Plymouth, died 1649, ... 8

George, child of, 1649, ... 8

Bosworth, Elizabeth, wife of Nathaniel, Jun., of Nantasket, died 6 April, 1673, ... 34

Nathaniel, Jun., wife of, ... 34

Bowine, Richard, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 4 February, 1674, ... 64

Richard, widow of, buried 1675, ... 63

Bradford, Alice, Sen., Plymouth, died 26 March, 1670, ... 33

Alice, Jun., Plymouth, died 12 December, 1671, ... 33

Briggs, Sarah, wife of William, Taunton, died 20 March, 1680, ... 81

William, wife of, ... 81

Browne, Dorothy, wife of John, Sen., Swansea, 27 January, 1675, ... 48

John, Sen., wife of, ... 48

Bryant, Mary, daughter of John, died, Seintate, 8 April, 1652, ... 19

Mary, wife of John, Seintate, died 2 July, 1655, ... 49

John, child of, ... 19

John, wife of, ... 49

Buckland, Buckline, Nehemiah, son of Joseph, Rehoboth, buried May, 1677, ... 64

Joseph, son of, ... 64

John, Rehoboth, buried 20 June, 1677, ... 67

Nehemiah, Rehoboth, buried 19 May, 1677, ... 67

William, Rehoboth, buried 1 September, ... 88

Bullocke, Mary, wife of Samuel, Swansea, died 4 October, 1674, ... 61

Samuel, wife of, ... 61

Bundy, Bundy, Patience, daughter of John, died, Taunton, 27 March, 1665, ... 30, 36

Martha, wife of John, Taunton, died 1 May, 1674, ... 55

John, child of, ... 30, 36

John, wife of, ... 55

Burt, Anna, wife of James, Taunton, died 17 August, 1665, ... 39

James, wife of, ... 39

BIRTHS.

Carpenter, Miriam, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1674, ... 53

Obadiah, son of William, Rehoboth, 12 March, 1678, ... 70

Ephraim, son of William, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1681, ... 76

William, children of, ... 53, 70, 76

David, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1675, ... 62

Solomon, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 23 December, 1677, ... 66

Zechariah, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 1 July, 1690, ... 73

Abraham, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 20 September, 1682, ... 78

Samuel, children of, ... 62, 66, 73, 78

Amos, son of John, Rehoboth, 19 November, 1677, ... 67

Eliphalet, son of John, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1679, ... 86

Priscilla, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 20 January, 1680, ... 73

Dorothy, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 9 February, ... 88

John, children of, ... 67, 73, 86, 88

Margaret, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, 4 May, 1675, ... 61

Joseph, child of, ... 61
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Event Type</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Carpenter, Jotham</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>1 June, 1682</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin, child of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Caswell, Casewell</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>15 February, 1618</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, son of Thomas</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>22 February, 1630</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter, son of Thomas</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>October, 1652</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of Taunton</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>August, 1654</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of Thomas</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>July, 1656</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>November, 1658</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, son of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>15 September, 1690</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of Thomas</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>26 January, 1662</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, daughter</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>10 January, 1664</td>
<td>35</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>27 October, 1666</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>4 June, 1669</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, children of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>35—37, 39</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen, son of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>11 December, 1673</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, son of Stephen</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>18 May, 1678</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen, children of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cettle, Cecil</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>5 April, 1663</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward, child of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chaffey, Chauffee</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>19 October, 1672</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>7 September, 1673</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>Rehoboth, 8 February, 1675</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan, son of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>7 April, 1678</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David, son of Nathaniel</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>Rehoboth, 22 August, 1680</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Experience, daughter</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>24 March, 1680</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, children</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>49, 51, 62, 71, 73, 87</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of Joseph,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>Swansey, 16 September, 1673</td>
<td>51</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dorothy, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>4 September, 1682</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, children of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>51, 80</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chandler, Samuel, son</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>30 November, 1674</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin, son of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chettenden, Sarah</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>25 February, 1646</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chettenden, Rebecca,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>25 February, 1640</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>17 August, 1648</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel, son of Isaac,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>10 October, 1651</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen, son of Isaac</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>5 November, 1654</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>Isaac, 9 September,</td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac, son of Isaac,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>30 September, 1663</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac, children of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>28, 29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Child, Jeremiah, son</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>2 September, 1683</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah, child of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Chipman, Elizabeth</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>24 June, 1647</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, child of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hope, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>13 August, 1652</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>25 December, 1654</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of John,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>2 March, 1656—7</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>14 January, 1658</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of John,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>15 April, 1662</td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>42, 43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church, Abigail,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>22 June, 1617</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, child of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Churchill, Hannah,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>12 November, 1649</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliezer, son of John,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>20 April, 1652</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of John</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>1 August, 1654</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>7, 14, 16</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>Eliezer, Plymouth, 23</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>August, 1676,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanna, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>Eliezer, Plymouth, 25</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>November, 1678,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliezer, children of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of Joseph,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>Plymouth, 22 July, 1678</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, child of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clapp, Abigail,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>29 January, 1659</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, child of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleaguehome, James,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>29 January, 1654</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>(Lumbert) Barnstable,</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td></td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>James and Abigail, (Lumbert) Barnstable, 28 October, 1655</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, daughter</td>
<td>Marriage</td>
<td>James and Abigail, (Lumbert) Barnstable, April, 1658</td>
<td>42</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC. 221

Cleaguehorne, Sarah, daughter of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1659. 42
Robert, son of James and Abigail, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 27 October, 1661. 42
James, children of. 42
Cobb, John, son of Henry, Plymouth, 7 June, 1632. 42
James, son of Henry, Plymouth, 14 January, 1634. 42
Mary, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 24 March, 1637. 42
Patience, daughter of Henry, Barnstable, 19 March, 1641. 42
Gershom, son of Henry, Barnstable, 10 January, 1644. 42
Elizer, son of Henry, Barnstable, 30 March, 1648. 42
Mehitable, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, September, 1651. 42
Samuel, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 12 October, 1654. 42
Sarah, daughter of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 15 January, 1658. 42
Jonathan, son of Henry and Sarah, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1660. 42
Henry, children of. 42
Elizabeth, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 10 February, 1670. 59
Morgan, son of Augustine, Taunton, 29 December, 1673. 59
Samuel, son of Augustine, Taunton, 9 November, 1675. 66
Bethiah, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 3 April, 1678. 83
Mercy, daughter of Augustine, Taunton, 12 August, 1680. 82
Augustine, children of. 59, 66, 82, 83
John, son of John, Taunton, 31 March, 1678. 69
John, child of.
John, son of John, Plymouth, 24 August, 1662. 23
Elisha, son of John, Plymouth, 3 April, 1678. 68
James, son of John, Plymouth, 20 July, 1682. 75
John, children of. 23, 68, 75
Cobleich, John, son of John and Mary, Swansea, 5 January, 1672. 49
John, child of. 49
Cole, Israel, son of Daniel, Eastham, 8 January, 1653. 15
Mary, daughter of Daniel, Eastham, 10 March, 1658. 27
Daniel, children of. 15, 27
Rebecca, daughter of Job, Eastham, 26 August, 1654. 15
Job, child of. 15

Cole, Ruth, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 March, 1667-8. 57
John, son of John, Eastham, 6 March, 1669-70. 57
John, children of. 57
James, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 3 (8) November, 1655. 72, 74
Hugh, Jun., son of Hugh, Plymouth, 8 (15) March, 1658. 72, 74
John, son of Hugh, Plymouth, 15 (16) May, 1660. 72, 74
Martha, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 (16) April, 1662. 72, 74
Anna, daughter of Hugh, Plymouth, 14 October, 1664. 72, 74
Ruth, daughter of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 8 (17) January, 1666. 72, 74
Joseph, son of Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, 15 May, 1668. 72, 74
Hugh, Sen., children of. 72, 74
Mary, daughter of James, Jun., Plymouth, 3 December, 1653. 15
James, Jun., child of. 15
Cook, Cooke, Elizabeth, daughter of Jacob, 18 January, 1647. 5
Caleb, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 29 March, 1651. 12
Jacob, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 26 March, 1653. 15
Mary, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 12 January, 1657. 17
Martha, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 16 March, 1658. 22
Francis, son of Jacob, Plymouth, 5 January, 1662. 23
Ruth, daughter of Jacob, Plymouth, 17 January, 1665. 32
Jacob, children of. 5, 12, 15, 17, 22, 23, 32
Hester, daughter of John, Plymouth, 16 August, 1650. 10
Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 25 July. 16
John, children of. 16
Josiah, son of Josiah, Eastham, 12 November, 1670. 58
Josiah, child of. 58
Cooper, Judith, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 September, 1673. 52
Thomas, child of. 52
Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674. 53
Abijah, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 1 May, 1677. 67
Nathaniel, children of. 53, 67
Cotton, Rowland, son of John, Plymouth, 27 December, 1667. 31
**INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date of Birth</th>
<th>Location</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Cotton, Sarah, daughter of John, Plymouth</td>
<td>April, 1670</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maria, daughter of John, Plymouth</td>
<td>14 January, 1671</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah, son of John, Plymouth</td>
<td>8 January, 1679</td>
<td>72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>31, 33, 72</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah (Sturtevant)</td>
<td>3 April, 1679</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah (Sturtevant)</td>
<td>August 14, 1710</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of Josiah, and Hannah (Sturtevant)</td>
<td>5 April, 1712</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bethiah, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah (Sturtevant)</td>
<td>8 June, 1714</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theophilus, son of Josiah, and Hannah (Sturtevant)</td>
<td>March 31, 1716</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lucy, daughter of Josiah, and Hannah (Sturtevant)</td>
<td>19 February, 1717-18</td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah, son of Josiah, 19 January, 1719-20</td>
<td>89</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crabtree, Crabtree, Benjamin, son of John and Mary, Swansey</td>
<td>12 October, 1673</td>
<td>48</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of John and Mary, Swansey</td>
<td>25 May, 1683</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>48, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crocker, John, son of William, Barnstable, May, 1637</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, daughter of William, Barnstable, 22 September, 1639</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of William, Barnstable, 3 July, 1612</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Job, son of William, Barnstable, 9 March, 1644</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah, son of William, Barnstable, 19 September, 1647</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliezer, son of William, Barnstable, 21 July, 1650</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, son of William, Barnstable, 1654</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, daughter of John, and Mary, (Botfish) Barnstable, October, 1660</td>
<td>43</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>43</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crosby, Simon, son of Thomas, Eastham</td>
<td>5 July, 1665</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Eastham, 24 March, 1667</td>
<td>56</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, son of Thomas, Eastham, 27 January, 1668</td>
<td>56</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of Thomas, Eastham, 4 December, 1665</td>
<td>56</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crosman, John, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1654</td>
<td>37</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crosman, Mary, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 16 July, 1655</td>
<td>38</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert, son of Robert, Taunton, 8 August, 1657</td>
<td>38</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 April, 1659</td>
<td>38</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, son of Robert, Taunton, 7 August, 1660</td>
<td>38</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleazer, son of Robert, Taunton, 16 March, 1663</td>
<td>38</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 2 May, 1665</td>
<td>38</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of Robert, Taunton, 25 July, 1667</td>
<td>38</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mercy, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 20 March, 1669</td>
<td>39</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, son of Robert, Taunton, 6 October, 1671</td>
<td>58</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna, daughter of Robert, Taunton, 14 February, 1672</td>
<td>58</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>37, 39, 68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Crow, Thomas, son of Elverton, Yarmouth, 9 May, 1649</td>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, daughter of Elverton, Yarmouth</td>
<td>9 May, 1649</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elverton, or Elverton, children of</td>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cudworth, Hannah, daughter of Jonathan, Scituate</td>
<td>8 May, 1674</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Curtis, John, son of Francis, Plymouth, 26 July, 1673</td>
<td>75</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin, son of Francis, Plymouth, 11 August, 1675</td>
<td>75</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis, son of Francis, Plymouth, about 15 April, 1679</td>
<td>75</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, daughter of Francis, Plymouth, 15 June, 1681</td>
<td>75</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elias, son of Francis, Plymouth, March, 1683</td>
<td>75</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>75</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cushman, Issac, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth</td>
<td>8 February, 1647</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eikman, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth</td>
<td>1 June, 1651</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fear, daughter of Elder Cushman, Plymouth</td>
<td>20 June, 1653</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliezer, son of Elder Cushman, Plymouth</td>
<td>20 February, 1656</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elder, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>5, 12, 15, 16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cushen, John, son of John, Scituate, 28 April, 1662</td>
<td>29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, son of John, Scituate, 26 September, 1663</td>
<td>29</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of John, Scituate, 14 Sept., 1674</td>
<td>50</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>29, 50</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC. 223

MARRIAGES.

Calipher, Lydia, (Milton,) and James Leonard, Jun., (Taunton,) 29 October, 1675, 65
Carpenter, Samuel, and Patience lyde, Rehoboth, 8 January, 88
Sarah, and Nathaniel Perry, Rehoboth, 17 May, 88
Caswell, Caswell, Stephen, and Hannah Thrasher, Taunton, 29 December, 1672, 59
Sarah, and William Hoskins, 3 July, 1677, 69
Mary, and Israel Thrasher, Taunton, 15 August, 1676, 82
Cetill, Cetille, Edward, and Susanna Godfree, Taunt, 10 July, 1682, 86
Chadwell, Richard, and Catherine Preshberry, Sandwich, 22 July, 1649, 9
Chettenden, Isaac, and Mary Vinall, Scituate, April, 1646, 28
Churchill, Joseph, and Sarah Hickes, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, 33
Hannah, Sen, and Gyles Rickard, Sen, Plymouth, 25 June, 1669, 32
Cleghorne, James, and Abigail Lumbert, Barnstable, 6 January, 1654, 42
Clarke, James, and Abigail Laythorp, Plymouth, 7 October, 1657, 17
Susanna, and Barnabas Laythorpe, Plymouth, 3 November, 1658, 22
William, and Sarah Woolcott, Plymoutb, 1 March, 1659, 32
Cobb, Mary, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 15 October, 1657, 17
John, and Martha Nelson, Plymouth, 28 April, 1658, 17
Edward, and Mary Hoskins, Plymouth, 28 November, 1660, 22
Henry, and Sarah Hinckley, Barnstable, 12 December, 1649, 42
John, and Jane Woodward, Taunton, 18 June, 1676, 69
Widow, and Samuel Phillips, Taunton, 15 May, 1676, 70
Coggen, Abigail, and John Phineus, Barnstable, 10 June, 1650, 47
Cole, Hugh, Sen., Plymouth, married 8 January, 1654, 72, 74
James, Jun., and Mary Tilson, Plymouth, December, 1632, 14
Mary, Jun., and John Laythorpe, Plymouth, 3 January, 1671, 33
John, and Ruth Snow, Eastham, 10 December, 1666, 67
John, and Elizabeth Ryder, Plymouth, 21 November, 1667, 31

Deaths and Burials.

Cooke, Sarah, and Arthur Hathaway, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, 14
Ann, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 18 January, 1654, 15
Both, and Joseph Harding, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 27
Elizabeth, and Daniel Wilcocks, Plymouth, 28 November, 1661, 23
Jacob, Sen., and Elizabeth Shurtlefe, Plymouth, 18 November, 1669, 32
Cooper, Judith, and Isaac Williams, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677, 66
Cotton, Josiah, and Hannah Sturtevant, Plymouth, 8 January, 1707-8, 89
Cotterell, Martha, and Walter Mery, Taunton, 17 February, 1682, 86
Crabtree, Mary, and John, Swansea, 1 November, 1683, 84
John, and Mary, Swansea, 1 November, 1683, 84
Crocker, John, and Mary Bottish, Barnstable, November, 1659, 43
William, son of, married, 43
Crosman, Crossman, Sarah, and John Woodward, Rehoboth, 1675, 62
Mary, and John Gould, Taunton, 24 August, 1673, 70
Robert, Jun., and Hannah Brooks, Taunton, 21 July, 1679, 83
Crow, William, and Hannah Brooks, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664, 25
Curtice, Francis, and Hannah Smith, Plymouth, 28 December, 1671, 33
Cushman, Thomas, and Ruth Howland, Plymouth, 17 November, 1664, 25
Thomas, and Abigail Fuller, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679, 87

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Carpenter, Solomon, son of Joseph, Swansea, died 25 October, 1671, 61
Joseph, child of, 61
Joseph, Swansea, buried 6 May, 1675, 61
Amos, son of John, Rehoboth, buried 6 July, 1681, 77
John, child of, 77
Samuel, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 20 September, 1682, 79
Chafey, Mary, daughter of Joseph, Swansea, died 7 May, 1674, 51
Joseph, child of, 51
Chipman, John, son of John, Barnstable, died 29 May, 1657, 43
John, child of, 43
Churchill, John, Plymouth, died 1 January, 1662, 23
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

BIRTHS.

DAMMAN, DEBORAH, daughter of John, Scituate, 25 April, 1645, 20
John, son of John, Scituate, 3 November, 1647, 20
Mary, daughter of John, Scituate, July, 1651, 20
Daniel, son of John, Scituate, February, 1652, 20
Zachariah, son of John, Scituate, February, 1649, 20
John, children of, 20
Darby, Darby, son of John Darby, Yarmouth, last of February, 1647, 3
Matthew, son of John, Yarmouth, 8 February, 1649, 9
John, children of, 3, 9
Davis, Mary, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 28 April, 1648, 6
Robert, child of, 6
Davis, John, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, January, 1649, 43
Samuel, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, December, 1651, 43

Davis, Hannah, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1653, 43
Mary, daughter of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, 3 January, 1653, 43
Joseph, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, June, 1656, 43
Benjamin, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, June, 1656, 43
Simon, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, July, 1658, 43
Doro, son of John and Hannah, (Lynnitt,) Barnstable, October, 1660, 43
John, children of, 43
Deborah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, January, 1645, 47
Mary, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, May 1648, 47
Andrew, son of Robert, Barnstable, May, 1650, 47
John, son of Robert, Barnstable, 1 March, 1652, 47
Robert, son of Robert, Barnstable, August, 1654, 47
Josias, son of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1656, 47
Hannah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, September, 1658, 47
Sarah, daughter of Robert, Barnstable, October, 1660, 47
Robert, children of, 47
Dean, Deane, Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 November, 1668, 36
Samuel, son of John, Taunton, 24 January, 1666, 37
John, son of John, Taunton, 28 July, 1670, 39
Melitabel, daughter of John, Taunton, 9 October, 1671, 54
John, son of John, Taunton, 18 September, 1674, 68
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 March, 1676, 68
John, children of, 36, 37, 39, 54, 68
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 1 February, 1670, 60
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 14 February, 1671, 60
Thomas, children of, 60
Betbiah, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, 14 October, 1679, 83
Ezra, son of Ezra, Taunton, 14 October, 1680, 86
Samuel, son of Ezra, Taunton, 11 April, 1681, 86
Seth, son of Ezra, Taunton, 3 June, 1683, 84
Ezra, children of, 83, 84, 86
Dennis, Mary, daughter of Robert, Yarmouth, 19 September, 1649, 9
Robert, child of, 9
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Dexter, Mary, Sandwich, 11 August, 1649, ... 9
Dodson, Sarah, daughter of Anthony, Scituate, August 28, 1652, ... 18
Gershom, son of Anthony, Scituate, February 14, 1653, ... 18
Anthony, children of ... 18
Done, Isaac, son of John, Eastham, 2 June, 1670, ... 57
John, son of ... 57
Constant, son of Daniel, Eastham, 7 March, 1669-70, ... 57
Daniel, son of ... 57
Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 January, 1668, ... 57
Apphiah, daughter of Ephraim, Eastham, 28 July, 1670, ... 57
Ephraim, children of ... 57
Dotev, Doty, Doten, Isaac, son of Edward, Plymouth, 8 February, 1647, ... 5
Joseph, son of Edward, Plymouth, last of April, 1651, ... 12
Edward, children of ... 12
John, son of John, Plymouth, 28 April, 1668, ... 32
Edward, son of John, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671, ... 32
Jacob, son of John, Plymouth, 25 May, 1673, ... 32
John, children of ... 32
Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 July, 1679, ... 67
Thomas, child of ... 67
Drew, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 9 February, 1672, ... 67
John, child of ... 67
Dunham, Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 10 April, 1650, ... 10
Samuel, children of Plymouth, 29 December, 1651, ... 10, 13
Jonathan, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 12 August, 1650, ... 10
Samuel, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 28 February, 1651, ... 13
John, Jun., children of ... 10, 13

MARRIAGES.

Damman, John, Katharine Merritt, Scituate, June, 1644, ... 19
Davis, John, and Hannah Lynnit, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, ... 43
Mary, and Thomas Lewis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, ... 45
Dean, Deane, Susanna, and Joseph Rogers, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, ... 27
John, and Sarah Edison, (of Bridgewater,) Taunton, 7 November, 1663, ... 38

Dean, Thomas, and Katherine Stevens, Taunton, 5 January, 1669, ... 69
Isaac, and Hannah Leonard, Taunton, 24 January, 1677, ... 70
Ezra, and Bethya Edson, Taunton, 17 December, 1678, ... 83
Benjamin, and Sarah Williams, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, ... 82
Delanoy, Mary, and Jonathan Dunham, Plymouth, 29 November, 1665, ... 17
Derbey, Darby, Anne, and Abigail Blush, Barnstable, 4 January, 1658, ... 41
Sarah, and Jabez Lumbert, Barnstable, 1 December, 1669, ... 46
Dicksey, Elizabeth, and John Faireweather, ... 51
Dikerson, John, and Elizabeth Hickes, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, ... 13
Dillingham, John, and Elizabeth Peake, Sandwich, 29 March, 1650, ... 11
Dodson, Anthony, and Mary Williams, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, ... 17
Doged, John, of Martha's Vineyard, and Bathsheba Prat, Plymouth, 28 August, 1667, ... 31
Done, Ephraim, and Mercy Knowles, Eastham, 5 February, 1667, ... 57
Dotev, Doty, Edward, and Sarah Faunce, Plymouth, 28 February, 1662, ... 23
Faith, and John Phillips, Plymouth, 14 March, 1666, ... 31
Dunham, Samuel, and Martha Falloway, Plymouth, 29 June, 1649, ... 8
Hannah, and Giles Rickard, Jun., Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, ... 13
Jonathan, and Mary Delanoy, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, ... 17
Jonathan, and Mary Cobb, Plymouth, 15 October, 1657, ... 17
Persis, and Benajah Prat, Plymouth, 29 November, 1653, ... 17
Joseph, and Mercy Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, ... 17
Joseph, and Esther Wormull, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, ... 32
Benajah, and Elizabeth Tilson, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, ... 22

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Damman, Zachariah, son of John, Scituate, died February, 1649, ... 20, 21
John, child of, died, ... 20, 21
Dean, Deane, John, son of John, Taunton, died 6 August, 1670, ... 39
John, son of John, Taunton, died August 6, 1670, ... 55
Dean, John, children of, ........................... 39, 55
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, died 26
February, 1670, ........................................ 60
Thomas, child of, ........................................ 60
Bethiah, daughter of Ezra, Taunton, died 27
November, 1679, ........................................ 83
Samuel, son of Ezra, Taunton, died 16 Feb-
ruary, 1682, .............................................. 86
Ezra, children of, ........................................ 83, 86
Dennis, Robert, Yarmouth, son of, died 1649, 10
Dotey, Edward, Plymouth, died 23 August, 1655, 17
Druce, John, Swansea, buried 2 July, 1675, 61
Dunham, Jonathan, son of John, Plymouth, died
26 August, 1650, ........................................ 10
John, child of, ........................................... 10
Samuel, Plymouth, twin children of, died 1651, 13
Mercy, wife of Joseph, Plymouth, died 19
February, 1666, ........................................... 31
Joseph, wife of, ........................................... 31
Dunham, John, Sen., Plymouth, died 2 March,
1668, ..................................................... 32

BIRTHS.

EASTERBROOKE, ELIZABETH, daughter
of Thomas and Sarah, Swansea, 19 De-
cember, 1673, .............................................. 48
Thomas, daughter of, .................................. 48
Eedy, Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 23
June, 1647, ................................................... 4
Samuel, child of, ......................................... 4
Zechariah, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 10
April, 1664, .................................................. 26, 75
John, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 10 Octo-
ber, 1666, .................................................... 31, 75
Elizabeth, daughter of Zechariah, Plymouth,
3 August, 1670, .............................................. 33
Samuel, son of Zechariah, Sen., Plymouth,
3 (4) June, 1673, ............................................ 34, 75
Ebenezer, son of Zechariah, Sen., Plymouth,
8 February, 1675, ......................................... 75
Caleb, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 21 Sep-
tember, 1678, ............................................... 75
Joshua, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 21 Feb-
ruary, 1680, .................................................. 75
Obadiah, son of Zechariah, Plymouth, 2 Sep-
tember, 1683, ............................................... 75
Zechariah, children of, ............................... 26, 31, 33, 34, 75
Alice, daughter of Zechariah, Jun., Plymouth,
28 November, 1684, ....................................... 76
Elinor, daughter of Zechariah, Jun., Plym-
outh, 16 May, 1686, ....................................... 76
Zechariah, Jun., children of, .......................... 76
Mary, daughter of John, Taunton, 14 March,
1666 or '67, .................................................. 37, 83

Eedy, Eliezer, son of John, Taunton, 16 October,
1671, ....................................................... 85, 86
Mercy, daughter of John, Taunton, 5 July,
1673, .......................................................... 83
Ebenezer, son of John, Taunton, 16 May,
1679, .......................................................... 83
John, Taunton, 19 January, 1679, ............... 83
Hannah, Taunton, 5 July, 1676, ................. 83
John, children of, ........................................ 37, 83, 85, 86
Caleb, son of Caleb and Elizabeth, Swansea,
29 May, 1672, .............................................. 49
Samuel, son of Caleb, Swansea, 15 July, 1675, 61
Zechariah, son of Caleb, Swansea, 28 Janu-
ary, 1682, ................................................... 81
Caleb, children of, ........................................ 49, 61, 81
John, son of Obadiah, Plymouth, 22 March,
1669, .......................................................... 34
Hasadiah, daughter of Obadiah, Plymouth, 10
April, 1672, ................................................... 34
Obadiah, children of, .................................... 34
Eldred, Ann, daughter of William, Yarmouth,
December, 1648, ........................................... 7
William, child of, ........................................ 7
Nicholas, Yarmouth, 18 August, 1650, ........ 12
Sarah, Yarmouth, 10 October, 1650, ............ 12
Elmes, John, son of Roger, Yarmouth, first of De-
ceber, 1648, ................................................... 7
Roger, child of, ........................................... 7
Benet, Sandwich, 27 February, 1648, ............ 6
Mordcai, son of John, Sandwich, 24 March,
1650, .......................................................... 11
John, child of, ............................................ 11
Elmes, Sarah, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate,
29 September, 1648, .................................... 28
Mary, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 9
June, 1648, ................................................... 28
Joanna, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate, 28
March, 1651, ................................................... 28
Hannah, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate,
25 December, 1653, ...................................... 28
John, son of Rodulphus, Scituate, 6 July, 1655, 28
Joseph, son of Rodulphus, Scituate, 16 March,
1658, .......................................................... 28
Waistsill, daughter of Rodulphus, Scituate,
9 February, 1660, ....................................... 29
Rodulphus, children of, .................................. 28, 29
Evens, Richard, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 10
August, 1681, .................................................. 77
Richard, child of, ........................................ 77
Ewell, Ewell, Hannah, daughter of Henry, Scitu-
ate, 22 June, 1649, ....................................... 20
Gershom, son of Henry, Scituate, 14 November,
1650, .......................................................... 20
Abia, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 27 Sep-
tember, 1653, ................................................ 28
Ichabod, son of Henry, Scituate, June, 1659, 49
**INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.**

| Ewell, Deborah, daughter of Henry, Scituate, 4 | June, 1663, | 29 |
| Henry, children of, | 20, 28, 29 |

**MARRIAGES.**

| Eaton, Benjamin, and Sarah Hoskins, Plymouth, 4 December, 1660, | 22 |
| Samuel, and Martha Billington, Plymouth, 10 January, 1660, | 22 |
| Edson, Sarah, (of Bridgewater) and John Dean, Taunton, 7 November, 1663, | 38 |
| Bethiah, (of Bridgewater,) and Ezra Dean, Taunton, 17 December, 1678, | 83 |
| Eedey, Edy, Zachariah, and Alice Paddock, Plymouth, 7 May, 1683, | 23 |
| John, and Susanna Paddock, (of Dartmouth,) Taunton, last of November, 1665, | 38 |
| John, Taunton, and Susanna Paddock, (of Dartmouth,) 12 November, 1665, | 82 |
| John, Taunton, and Deliverance Owin, (of Braintree,) Taunton, 1 May, 1672, | 83 |
| Zecchariah, Jan, and Mercy Baker, Swansea, 13 February, 1683, | 84 |
| Eldred, Robert, and Elizabeth Neeason, Yarmouth, October, 1649, | 10 |
| Eeverson, Martha, (of Plymouth,) and Hugh Brigg, Taunton, 1 March, 1683, | 84 |
| Ewer, Mary, and John Jenkens, Barnstable, 2 February, 1652, | 45 |

**DEATHS AND BURIALS.**

| Eedey, Eddy, Susanna, wife of John, Taunton, died 14 March, 1670, | 83 |
| John, wife of, | 83 |
| Zecchariah, son of Caleb, Swansea, died 26 February, 1682, | 81 |
| Caleb, child of, | 81 |

**BIRTHS.**

| Faunce, Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 29 March, 1647, | 5 |
| Mercy, daughter of John, Plymouth, 10 April, 1651, | 12 |
| Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 14 May, 1653, | 15 |
| John, children of, | 15 |
| Patience, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7 November, 1673, | 72, 74 |
| John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 16 September, 1678, | 72, 74 |

| Faunce, Martha, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 17 December, 1680, | 72, 74 |
| Thomas, children of, | 72, 74 |
| Hannah, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 12 June, 1679, | 68 |
| Joseph, child of, | 68 |
| Fish, Nathaniel, Sandwich, 27 November, 1643, | 6 |
| Caleb, Sandwich, 18 August, 1649, | 9 |
| Nathaniel, son of Jonathan, Sandwich, 18 December, 1659, | 11 |
| Jonathan, child of, | 11 |
| John, son of Nathaniel, Sandwich, 13 April, 1651, | 13 |
| Nathaniel, child of, | 13 |
| Fisher, Hannah, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, January, 1666, | 36 |
| John, son of Daniel, Taunton, November, 1667, | 36 |
| Samuel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 3 December, 1669, | 60 |
| Eliezer, son of Daniel, Taunton, 12 May, 1673, | 58 |
| Mary, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 30 May, 1673, | 68 |
| Mercy, daughter of Daniel, Taunton, 12 December, 1677, | 69 |
| Israel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 27 March, 1680, | 86 |
| Nathaniel, son of Daniel, Taunton, 9 February, 1681, | 86 |
| Daniel, children of, | 36, 58, 60, 68, 69, 86 |
| Fitsrandali, Hannah, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, April, 1649, | 43 |
| Mary, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, May, 1651, | 43 |
| John, son of Edward, Barnstable, 7 October, 1653, | 43 |
| Joseph, son of Edward, Barnstable, 1 March, 1656, | 43 |
| Thomas, son of Edward, Barnstable, 16 August, 1659, | 43 |
| Hope, daughter of Edward, Barnstable, 2 April, 1661, | 43 |
| Edward, children of, | 43 |
| Foster, Mary, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 8 March, 1652, | 14 |
| Richard, child of, | 14 |
| Foxwell, Mary, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 17 August, 1635, | 43 |
| Martha, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 24 March, 1638, | 43 |
| Ruth, daughter of Richard, Barnstable, 25 March, 1641, | 43 |
| Richard, children of, | 43 |
| Freeman, John, son of John, Eastham, 2 February, 1650, | 26 |
| John, son of John, Eastham, December, 1651, | 26 |
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Freeman, Thomas, son of John, Eastham, September, 1653, 26
Edmund, son of John, Eastham, June, 1657, 26
Mercy, daughter of John, Eastham, July, 1659, 26
Frenc, son of John, Eastham, 3 February, 1665, 56
Nathaniel, son of John, Eastham, 20 March, 1669, 56
John, children of, 26, 56
Appiah, daughter of Samuel, Eastham, 11 December, 1669, 27
Constant, son of Samuel, Eastham, 31 March, 1669, 27
Samuel, children of, 27, 57
French, Hannah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 October, 1679, 86
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 13 April, 1681, 77
John, children of, 77, 86
Thomas, son of Joseph, Taunton, 12 December, 1690, 52
Ebenezer, son of Joseph, Taunton, 27 June, 1682, 86
Joseph, children of, 82, 86
Fuller, Thomas, son of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 18 May, 1650, 43
Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, 14 December, 1654, 43
Samuel, Sen., Barnstable, child of, 8 February, 1658, 43
Samuel, Sen., children of, 43
Robert, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1673, 52
Elizabeth, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 May, 1678, 71
Sarah, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 23 April, 1690, 73
Mary, daughter of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 1 October, 1681, 76
Noah, son of Jonathan, Rehoboth, 12 February, 1691, 87
Jonathan, children of, 52, 71, 73, 76, 87
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 8 September, 1674, 53
Abiel, son of John, Rehoboth, 30 December, 1676, 62
John, children of, 62

MARRIAGES.

Fairweather, John, and Elizabeth Dicksey, 51
Falloway, Martha, and Samuel Dunham, Plymouth, 29 June, 1649, 8
Fallowell, John, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 13 February, 1667, 31
Faunce, Mary, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, 21
Patience, and John Holmes, Plymouth, 20 November, 1661, 22
Sarah, and Edward Doty, Plymouth, 26 February, 1662, 23
Mercy, and Nathaniel Holmes, Plymouth, 29 December, 1667, 31
Thomas, and Jane Nelson, Plymouth, 13 December, 1672, 33
Joseph, and Judith Rickard, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677, 68
Feake, Elizabeth, and John Dillingham, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, 11
Fitch, Rebekah, and Moses Read, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, 66
Sarah, and Noah Mason, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, 66
Hannah, and Joseph Browne, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1680, 72
Foster, Richard, and Mary Bartlet, Plymouth, 10 September, 1651, 13
Mary, and Jonathan Morrey, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, 22
Foxwell, Martha, and Samuel Bacon, Barnstable, 9 May, 1659, 41
Freeman, John, and Mercy Prenc, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, 26
John, and Mary Prenc, Sandwich, 14 February, 1649, 9
David, and Margaret Ingraham, (of Swansea,) 4 April, 88
French, Nathaniel, and Mary Tisdell, Taunton, 9 January, 1676, 70
John, and Mary Palmer, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1678, 71
Fuller, Mary, and Ralph James, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650, 10
Elizabeth, and Moses Rowley, Barnstable, 22 April, 1652, 47
Hannah, and Nicholas Bonham, Barnstable, 1 January, 1658, 41
Samuel, and Mary Lyde, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673, 52
John, and Abigail Titus, Rehoboth, 23 April, 1673, 52
Abigail, and Thomas Cushman, Rehoboth, 16 October, 1679, 87

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Fall, John, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, 61
Fallowell, Gabriel, Plymouth, died 28 Dec., 1667, 31
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Relationship</th>
<th>Date of Birth</th>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Status</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Faunce, Elizabeth</td>
<td>daughter of John</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>3 March, 1649</td>
<td>died</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td></td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>29 November, 1654</td>
<td>died</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Feney, Mother</td>
<td></td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>22 April, 1850</td>
<td>died</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Finney, Finny</td>
<td>Christian, wife of John</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>9 September, 1649</td>
<td>died</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>wife of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fish</td>
<td>Caleb, Sandwich</td>
<td>buried</td>
<td>28 February, 1849</td>
<td>buried</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitch, John</td>
<td>Jun., Rehoboth</td>
<td>buried</td>
<td>April, 1676</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah</td>
<td>Rehoboth, 15 October</td>
<td>1676</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman, John</td>
<td>son of John, Eastham, died</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Apthia</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel, Eastham</td>
<td>died</td>
<td>19 February, 1690</td>
<td>died</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>French, Thomas</td>
<td>son of Joseph, Taunton</td>
<td>buried</td>
<td>29 December, 1680</td>
<td>buried</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuller, Samuel</td>
<td>child of, buried February</td>
<td>1658</td>
<td></td>
<td>buried</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, Rehoboth</td>
<td>15 August</td>
<td>1676</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Rehoboth</td>
<td>23 August</td>
<td>1676</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>wife of Robert, Rehoboth</td>
<td>14 October</td>
<td>1676</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>wife of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.**

**BIRTHS.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Relationship</th>
<th>Date of Birth</th>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Status</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Gardiner, Guardiner, Samuel</td>
<td>son of Samuel, Plymouth</td>
<td>27 Sept, 1683</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gaunt, John</td>
<td>son of Thomas, Rehoboth</td>
<td>21 January</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gibbs, Samuel</td>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>22 June, 1649</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bethiah</td>
<td>daughter of Thomas, Jun., Sandwich</td>
<td>10 December, 1675</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Jun.</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Job</td>
<td>son of John, Sandwich</td>
<td>27 April, 1676</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gilbert</td>
<td>Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton</td>
<td>28 September, 1677</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>daughter of Thomas, Taunton</td>
<td>11 August, 1679</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Thomas, Taunton</td>
<td>11 August, 1679</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>son of Thomas, Taunton</td>
<td>11 July, 1681</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>70, 80, 82</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Glass, Glase, Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of James, Plymouth</td>
<td>2 June, 1647</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wybra</td>
<td>daughter of James, Plymouth</td>
<td>9 August, 1649</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of James, Plymouth</td>
<td>24 December, 1661</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Relationship</th>
<th>Date of Birth</th>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Status</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Glase, James</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>4, 7, 13</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodspeed, Nathanial</td>
<td>son of Roger, and Allis</td>
<td>(Layton)</td>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>October, 3, 1642</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of Roger and Allis, (Layton)</td>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>midst of June, 1655</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton)</td>
<td>Barnstable, the latter end of July, 1647</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>son of Roger, and Allis, (Layton)</td>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>May 6, 1649</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton)</td>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>10 April, 1652</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ebenezer</td>
<td>son of Roger and Allis, (Layton)</td>
<td>Barnstable, the latter end of December, 1655</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>daughter of Roger and Allis, (Layton)</td>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>May, 1658</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roger</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>43, 44</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gorum, Desire</td>
<td>daughter of John, Barnstable</td>
<td>2 April, 1644</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Temperance</td>
<td>daughter of John, Barnstable</td>
<td>5 May, 1648</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>son of John, Barnstable</td>
<td>28 April, 1650</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of John, Barnstable</td>
<td>20 February, 1651</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>son of John, Barnstable</td>
<td>16 February, 1653</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jabez</td>
<td>son of John, Barnstable, 3 August, 1656</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of John, Barnstable</td>
<td>20 January, 1658</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia</td>
<td>daughter of John, Barnstable</td>
<td>11 November, 1661</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>44</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gould, Mary</td>
<td>daughter of John, Taunton</td>
<td>19 June, 1674</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of John, Taunton</td>
<td>9 November, 1677</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>70</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Graunt, Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth</td>
<td>4 April, 1681</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>son of Thomas, Rehoboth</td>
<td>2 February, 1682</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>76, 79</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gray, Benjamin</td>
<td>son of John, Yarmouth</td>
<td>December, 1648</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Desire</td>
<td>daughter of Edward, Plymouth</td>
<td>6 November, 1651</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Edward, Plymouth</td>
<td>18 September, 1653</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>daughter of Edward, Plymouth</td>
<td>22 October, 1659</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>daughter of Edward, Plymouth</td>
<td>12 August, 1661</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of Edward, Plymouth</td>
<td>1 October, 1664</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward</td>
<td>son of Edward, Plymouth</td>
<td>31 January, 1666</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

MARRIAGES.

Gallop, Esther, and Henry Hodgins, Taunton, 17 December, 1674, 

Garrett, Joseph, and Ruth Backe, Scituate, 17 January, 1676, 

Gaudinor, Samuel, and Susanna Shelley, Plymouth, 20 December, 1662, 

Gilbert, Thomas, and Anna Backe, (of Milton,) Boston, 18 December, 1675, 

Glover, Mary, and Thomas Hinckley, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, 

Godfrey, Godfrey, Jane, and Israel Woodward, Taunton, 4 August, 1670, 

Richard, Jun., and Mary Richmond, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, 

Susans, and Edward Cuttell, Taunton, 10 July, 1682, 

Goodspeed, Roger, and Allis Layton, Barnstable, December, 1641, 

Gorum, Desire, Barnstable, married 7 October, 1641, 

Gould, John, and Mary Crossman, Taunton, 24 August, 1673, 

Gray, Edward, and Mary Winslow, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650, 

Edward, and Dorothy Lettice, Plymouth, 12 December, 1665, 

Desire, and Nathaniel Southworth, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671, 

Joseph, and Rebecca Hill, Taunton, 25 February, 1667, 

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Gage, Thomas, Yarmouth, son of, died 1650, 

Glase, Hannah, daughter of James, Plymouth, died 15 June, 1649, 

Glase, James, child of, 

Gorum, Captain John, Swansey, buried 5 February, 1675, 

Gould, Catharine, Plymouth, died 16 March, 1659, 

Francis, Plymouth, died 17 May, 1664, 

Graunt, Thomas, of Rehoboth, child of, buried September, 1676, 

Gray, Thomas, Plymouth, died 7 June, 1654, 

Ephraim, son of Joseph, Taunton, died 21 June, 1675, 

Rebekah, wife of Joseph, Taunton, died 3 May, 1676, 

Joseph, child of, 

Joseph, wife of, 

H BIRDS.

Hache, William, son of William, Taunton, 15 November, 1663, 

William, son of, 

Hackett, Hatchett, John, son of Jabez, Taunton, 26 December, 1654, 

Jabez, son of Jabez, Taunton, 12 September, 1656, 

Mary, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 9 January, 1659, 

Sann, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 13 July, 1661, 

Samuel, son of Jabez, Taunton, 29 July, 1664, 

Hannah, daughter of Jabez, Taunton, 25 January, 1666, 

Jabez, children of, 

Haddawe, John, son of, born 1657, 

John, son of John, August, 1638, 

John, children of, 

Hall, Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 11 December, 1694, 

John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 October, 1666, 

Nicholas, son of Samuel, Taunton, 28 October, 1670, 

Mary, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 3 October, 1672, 

Sarah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 14 October, 1674, 

Ehenezer, son of Samuel, Taunton, 19 March, 1677, 

George, son of Samuel, Taunton, 25 January, 1650, 

Samuel, children of, 

Samuel, son of Samuel, Sen., Taunton, 2 March, 1679, 

Samuel, Sen., child of, 

Benjamin, son of John, Taunton, 9 December, 1677, 

230
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Birth/Death Details</th>
<th>Year(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Hall, John</td>
<td>son of John, Taunton, 27 June, 1672</td>
<td>1672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, son</td>
<td>of John, Taunton, 7 April, 1674</td>
<td>1674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, son</td>
<td>of John, Taunton, 8 December, 1675</td>
<td>1675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1666</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hallot, Jonathan, son</td>
<td>of Andrew, Yarmouth, 20 November, 1647</td>
<td>1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1635</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, born at Yarmouth</td>
<td>11 December, 1650</td>
<td>1650</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hallowey, Samuel, son</td>
<td>of Samuel, Taunton, 14 September, 1668</td>
<td>1668</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, son</td>
<td>of Samuel, Taunton, 2 July, 1670</td>
<td>1670</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther, daughter of</td>
<td>Samuel, Taunton, 14 May, 1673</td>
<td>1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of Samuel,</td>
<td>Taunton, 24 February, 1674</td>
<td>1674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, daughter of</td>
<td>Samuel, Taunton, March, 1667</td>
<td>1667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1655</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hambleen, Bartholomew,</td>
<td>son of James, Barnstable, April, 1642</td>
<td>1642</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of James,</td>
<td>Barnstable, 26 June, 1644</td>
<td>1644</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah, daughter of</td>
<td>James, Barnstable, 7 November, 1647</td>
<td>1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliezer, son of James,</td>
<td>Barnstable, 17 March, 1649</td>
<td>1649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel, son of James,</td>
<td>Barnstable, 25 June, 1653</td>
<td>1653</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1653</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hamon, Elizabeth,</td>
<td>daughter of William, Rehoboth, 24 September, 1661</td>
<td>1661</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1659</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harlow, William</td>
<td>son of William, Plymouth, 5 October, 1650</td>
<td>1650</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of William</td>
<td>Plymouth, 27 January, 1652</td>
<td>1652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca, daughter of</td>
<td>William, Plymouth, 12 June, 1653</td>
<td>1653</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, son of</td>
<td>William, Plymouth, 2 June, 1657</td>
<td>1657</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of</td>
<td>William, Plymouth, 19 May, 1659</td>
<td>1659</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Repentance, daughter</td>
<td>of William, Plymouth, 22 November, 1660</td>
<td>1660</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of William,</td>
<td>Plymouth, 19 October, 1662</td>
<td>1662</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, son of</td>
<td>William, Plymouth, 30 September, 1664</td>
<td>1664</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, daughter of</td>
<td>William, Plymouth, 28 October, 1666</td>
<td>1666</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Batheus, daughter of</td>
<td>William, Plymouth, 21 April, 1667</td>
<td>1667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanna, daughter of</td>
<td>William, Plymouth, 24 March, 1669</td>
<td>1669</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harlow, Methaef,</td>
<td>daughter of William, Plymouth, 4 October, 1672</td>
<td>1672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith, daughter of</td>
<td>William, Plymouth, 2 August, 1673</td>
<td>1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, children of</td>
<td>10, 14, 17, 22, 23, 25, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35,</td>
<td>1675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Harper, Mercy, daughter of Robert, Sandwich, 20 June, 1675</td>
<td>1675</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1659</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hatch, Hannah, daughter of Walter, Scituate, 13 March, 1650</td>
<td>1650</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of Walter,</td>
<td>Scituate, 22 December, 1653</td>
<td>1653</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jane, daughter of Walter,</td>
<td>Scituate, 7 March, 1655</td>
<td>1655</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bethiah, daughter of</td>
<td>Walter, Scituate, 7 March, 1661</td>
<td>1661</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia, daughter of</td>
<td>William, Scituate, 28 April, 1653</td>
<td>1653</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1654</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia, daughter of</td>
<td>William, Sen, Scituate, 7 January, 1654</td>
<td>1654</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, Son, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, son of Jeremiah,</td>
<td>Scituate, 4 May, 1674</td>
<td>1674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1638</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rodolphus, son of</td>
<td>Thomas, Scituate, 26 December, 1674</td>
<td>1674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1639</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hathoe, John, son of</td>
<td>Arthur, Plymouth, 17 September, 1658</td>
<td>1658</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah, daughter of</td>
<td>Arthur, Plymouth, 28 February, 1655</td>
<td>1655</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arthur, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1651</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Haward, Jonathan, son</td>
<td>of William and Sarah, Swansey, 8 April, 1672</td>
<td>1672</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margery, daughter of</td>
<td>William and Sarah, Swansey, 10 September, 1673</td>
<td>1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mercy, daughter of</td>
<td>William and Sarah, Swansey, 30 January, 1680</td>
<td>1680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1615</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heward, Sarah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 19 August, 1647</td>
<td>1647</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hedge, Elizabeth,</td>
<td>daughter of William, Yarmouth, 21 May, 1647</td>
<td>1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of</td>
<td>William, Yarmouth, 1648</td>
<td>1648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hickes, Doreas,</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 14 February, 1661</td>
<td>1661</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret, daughter of</td>
<td>Samuel, Plymouth, 9 March, 1654</td>
<td>1654</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>1667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Higgens, Joseph, son</td>
<td>of Jonathan, Eastham, 14 February, 1666</td>
<td>1666</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Higgenes, Jonathan, child of, 472
Joshua, son of Benjamin, Eastham, 1 October, 1668, 68
Lydia, daughter of Benjamin, Eastham, May, 1670, 58
Benjamin, children of, 58
Jonathan, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1637, 27
Benjamin, son of Richard, Plymouth, July, 1640, 27
Mary, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 27 September, 1652, 27
Eliakim, son of Richard, Eastham, 20 October, 1654, 27
William, son of Richard, Eastham, 15 December, 1654, 27
Jadiah, son of Richard, Eastham, 3 March, 1656, 27
Richard, children of, 27
Hillies, Deborah, daughter of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, 30 October, 1643, 45
Samuel, son of Hugh and Rose, Yarmouth, July, 1646, 45
Hugh, children of, 45
Hinckley, Samuel, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 4 July, 1642, 44
John, son of Samuel, Barnstable, 24 May, 1644, 44
Samuel, children of, 44
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 5 August, 1644, 44
Sarah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 4 November, 1646, 44
Melatiah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 23 December, 1648, 44
Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 15 April, 1651, 44
Samuel, son of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 14 February, 1652, 44
Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 5 December, 1654, 44
Bethshuah, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 15 May, 1657, 44
Melitahel, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Richards,) Barnstable, 24 March, 1658-9, 44
Admire, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Glover,) Barnstable, 28 January, 1681, 44
Ebenazer, son of Thomas and Mary, (Glover,) Barnstable, 22 February, 1662, 44
Thomas, children of, 44
Hoar, Hoare, Hor, Mercy, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, January, 1654, 39
Nathaniel, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, March, 1656, 39
Hoar, Sarah, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 1 April, 1658, 39
Elizabeth, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 26 May, 1650, 39
Edward, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 25 September, 1663, 39
Lydia, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 24 March, 1665, 39
Mary, daughter of Hezekiah, Taunton, 22 September, 1669, 39
Hezekiah, son of Hezekiah, Taunton, 10 November, 1678, 83
Hezekiah, children of, 39, 83
Abigail, daughter of Nathaniel, Taunton, 2 November, 1682, 86
Nathaniel, child of, 86
Hodges, Hodgis, Mary, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 3 February, 1675, 82
Easter, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 17 February, 1677, 82
William, son of Henry, Taunton, 18 March, 1680, 82
Charity, daughter of Henry, Taunton, 5 April, 1682, 86
Henry, children of, 82, 86
Holmes, John, son of John, Plymouth, 22 March, 1662, 23
John, child of, 23
Hopkins, William, son of Giles, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, 28
Giles, child of, 28
Elizabeth, daughter of Stephen, Eastham, June, 1668, 58
Stephen, son of Stephen, Eastham, 15 July, 1676, 58
Stephen, children of, 58
Hocking, William, Plymouth, child of, 30 November, 1647, 4
Samuel, son of William, Plymouth, 8 August, 1654, 16
William, children of, 4, 16
William, son of William, Plymouth, 30 June, 1681, 75
William, child of, 75
Anne, daughter of William, Taunton, 14 February, 1678, 69
Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 31 August, 1679, 80
William, son of William, Taunton, 30 June, 1681, 80
Henry, son of William, Taunton, 13 March, 1683, 83
William, children of, 69, 80, 83
Howland, Jabez, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 September, (November,) 1669, 32, 67
Bethiah, daughter of Jabez, Plymouth, 3 June, 1674, 35
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Halloway, Samuel, and Jane Brayman, Taunton, 26 March, 1666, 38
Hannore, Elizabeth, and Daniel Hickes, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, 49
Harding, Joseph, and Bethiah Cooke, Eastham, 4 April, 1660, 27
Harlow, William, and Rebecca Hurlett, Plymouth, 20 December, 1649, 8
William, and Mary Faunce, Plymouth, 15 July, 1658, 21
William, and Mary Shelley, Plymouth, 25 January, 1663, 26
Hatch, Hach, Ann, and James Torrey, Scituate, 2 November, 1643, 17
William, Scituate, daughter of, married, 2 November, 1643, 17
William, and Susanna Annible, Scituate, 13 May, 1632, 28
Hannah, and Samuel Utley, Scituate, 6 December, 1648, 20
Walter, and Elizabeth Holbrooke, Scituate, 6 May, 1650, 19
Lydia, and Henry Tayler, Barnstable, 19 December, 1650, 47
Jane, and Thomas King, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, 19
Hathaway, Arthur, and Sarah Cooke, Plymouth, 20 November, 1652, 14
Hedge, Elizabeth, and Jonathan Barnes, Plymouth, 4 January, 1665, 31
Hicks, Hickes, Ephraim, and Elizabeth Howland, Plymouth, 13 September, 1646, 8
Elizabethe, and John Dickason, Plymouth, 10 July, 1651, 13
Daniel, and Elizabeth Hannore, Scituate, 19 September, 1657, 49
Sarah, and Joseph Churchill, Plymouth, 3 June, 1672, 33
Higgins, Jonathan, and Elizabeth Rogers, Eastham, 9 January, 1660, 28
Hiland, Sarah, and Thomas Turner, Scituate, 6 January, 1651, 21
Hill, Frances, (of Unkeley,) and Josiah Allin, Sen., Taunton, 14 December, 1667, 38
Rebecca, and Joseph Gray, Taunton, 25 February, 1667, 38
Hinckley, Thomas, and Mary Richards, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641, 44
Thomas, and Mary Glover, Barnstable, 16 March, 1659-60, 44
Sarah, and Henry Cobb, Barnstable, 12 December, 1649, 42
Elizabeth, and Eliesh Parker, Barnstable, 15 July, 1657, 47
Samuel, and Bridget Botife, Barnstable, December 15, 1657, 44

MARRIAGES.

Haddawey, John, and Hannah Hollet, Barnstable, 1 July, 1656, 45
Hall, John, and Hannah Peniman, Taunton, 4 February, 1667, 66
Esther, and Thomas Jordaine, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, 53
Halley, [or Hattee,] Alice, and Jonas Pickles, Scituate, 23 December, 1657, 49

Howland, John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 15 January, 1672, 35
Josiah, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 6 August, 1676, 68
John, son of Jabez, Plymouth, 26 July, 1678, 68
Jabez, children of, 35, 67, 68
Huckens, — daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, about 4 July, 1644, 44
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, 29 March, 1646, 44
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Wells,) Barnstable, 2 February, 1647, 44
John, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 2 August, 1649, 45
Thomas, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 25 April, 1651, 45
Hannah, daughter of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 14 October, 1653, 45
Joseph, son of Thomas and Rose, (Hollier,) Barnstable, 21 February, 1655, 45
Thomas, children of, 44, 45
Hull, Mary, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, September, 1645, 45
Sarah, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1650, 45
Joseph, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, June, 1652, 45
John, son of Trustrum, Barnstable, March, 1654, 45
Hannah, daughter of Trustrum, Barnstable, February, 1656, 45
Sarah, daughter of Trustrum, Yarmouth, 18 October, 1647, 3
Trustrum, children of, 3, 45
Hunt, Mary, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 7 September, 1679, 86
Peter, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 22 September, 1681, 76
Elizabeth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, 2 October, 1682, 78
Enos, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, 28 January, 88
Enoch, children of, 76, 78, 86, 88
Peter, son of John, Rehoboth, 7 February, 88
John, child of, 88
### DEATHS AND BURIALS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Place</th>
<th>Relationship</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Haddawey, John</td>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>first born son of</td>
<td>buried 1667</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hall, Sarah</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel</td>
<td>died 26 May, 1677</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hollet, Hannah</td>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>John Haddawey,</td>
<td>1 July, 1656</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hollier, Rose</td>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>Thomas Huckens</td>
<td>3 November, 1648</td>
<td>45</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holloway, Rose</td>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>William Newland</td>
<td>19 May, 1648</td>
<td>6</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes, John</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Patience Faunce</td>
<td>20 November, 1661</td>
<td>22</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holbrook, Elizabeth</td>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>Walter Hatch</td>
<td>6 May, 1650</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holley, John</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>William, son of</td>
<td>26 October, 1650</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hooker, Samuel</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Mary, wife of</td>
<td>died 4 October, 1664</td>
<td>25</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopkins, Abigail</td>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>William Merrickie</td>
<td>23 May, 1667</td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopkins, William</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Margaret, of</td>
<td>2 September, 1658</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hospers, Ephraim</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Samuel, of</td>
<td>died 2 December, 1649</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hinckley, Sarah</td>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>Samuel, wife of</td>
<td>buried August 10, 1656</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hinkley, Sarah</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Mary, wife of</td>
<td>buried 22 June, 1659</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hodges, George</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>Thomas, son of</td>
<td>buried 18 August, 1650</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holbrook, Elizabeth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>John, son of</td>
<td>buried September, 1674</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hooper, John</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Samuel, son of</td>
<td>buried 13 September, 1674</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holley, John</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Samuel, child of</td>
<td>28 February, 1672</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes, Sarah</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>John, son of</td>
<td>buried 23 February, 1672</td>
<td>34</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes, Sarah</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Thomas, child of</td>
<td>buried 23 December, 1648</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, William</td>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>Mary, wife of</td>
<td>buried 28 July, 1644</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, William</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>Thomas, daughter of</td>
<td>buried 28 July, 1644</td>
<td>44</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hull, Sarah</td>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>Thomas, children</td>
<td>23 August, 1676</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunt, Peter</td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>Peter, child of</td>
<td>25 August, 1676</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunt, Peter</td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>Mary, wife of</td>
<td>buried 14 October, 1676</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC. 235

Hunt, Peter, son of Enoch, Rehoboth, buried 12 October, 1681, ... 77
Elizabeth, daughter of Enoch, Rehoboth, buried 29 March, ... 88
Enoch, children of, ... 77, 88

BIRTHS.

DE, IYDE, JACOB, son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 July, 1681, ... 77
Nicholas, child of, ... 77
Nathaniel, son of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 14 November, 1678, ... 71
Mary, daughter of Nicholas, Jun., Rehoboth, 18 March, ... 87
Nicholas, Jun., children of, ... 87
Ingaham, Sarah, daughter of Jarrett, Swansea, January, 1647, ... 21
Thomas, child of, ... 21
Ingraham, Hannah, daughter of Jarrett, Swansea, 29 December, 1673, ... 48
Jeremiah, son of Jarrett and Rebekah, Swansea, 12 July, 1683, ... 84
Jarret, children of, ... 48, 84

MARRIAGES.

Iyde, Mary, and Samuel Fuller, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1673, ... 52
Nicholas, Jun., and Mary Ormsby, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, ... 66
Martha, and Samuel Walker, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1683, ... 76
Patience, and Samuel Carpenter, Rehoboth, 8 January, ... 88
Ingraham, Margaret, (of Swansea,) and David Freeman, Rehoboth, 4 April, ... 88
Irish, Elias, and Dorothy Witherill, Taunton, 26 August, 1674, ... 65
Ivey, John, of Boston, and Marcye Bartlett, of Plymouth, 25 December, 1668, ... 32

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Iyde, wife of Nicholas, Rehoboth, buried 3 November, 1670, ... 63
Nicholas, wife of, ... 63
John, Rehoboth, December, 1678, ... 63
Ingraham, Mary, daughter of Jarrett, Rehoboth, buried 25 May, 1678, ... 52
Jarrett, child of, ... 52

BIRTHS.

Jackson, Lydia, daughter of Abraham, Plymouth, 19 November, 1658, ... 22
Elizer, son of Abraham, Plymouth, October, 1669, ... 32
Abraham, children of, ... 22, 32
Jenkins, Jenkins, Elizabeth, Sandwich, 30 April, 1649, ... 8
Sarah, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 15 November, 1653, ... 45
Mehitable, daughter of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 2 March, 1654–5, ... 45
Samuel, son of John and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 12 September, 1657, ... 45
John, son of John, and Mary, (Ewer,) Barnstable, 13 November, 1659, ... 45
John, children of, ... 45
Jenney, Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1659, ... 22
Samuel, child of, ... 22
Johnson, John, son of Humphrey, Scituate, March, 1653, ... 18
Joseph, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 24 June, 1655, ... 21
Benjamin, son of Humphrey, Scituate, 27 August, 1657, ... 21
Margaret, daughter of Humphrey, Scituate, December, 1659, ... 29
Humphrey, children of, ... 18, 21, 29
Elisabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 May, 1673, ... 52
Joseph, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 Oct., 1677, ... 67
Rebecc, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 November, 1679, ... 86
Rachel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 23 December, 1681, ... 77
Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1682, ... 79
John, children of, ... 52, 67, 77, 79, 86
Richard, son of Richard and Elizabeth, Swansea, 21 January, 1683, ... 85
Richard, child of, ... 85
Jones, Benjamin, son of Robert, Swansea, 8 May, 1674, ... 51
Robert, child of, ... 51
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 October, 1675, ... 60
Lydia, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 26 July, 1659, ... 60
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 4 May, 1662, ... 60
Joseph, son of Thomas, Taunton, 5 May, 1664, ... 60
Thomas, children of, ... 60
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

KEMTON, JOANNA, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 29 September, 1645, 18
Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, 2 October, 1648, 18
Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 October, 1649, 18
Manasses, son of Ephraim, Scituate, 1 January, 1651, 18
Ephraim, children of, 18
Kendrick, Kenricke, Kenericke, Jaseel, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 March, 1682, 78
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 2 January, 88
Kendrick, Thomas, children of, 78, 88
King, Kinge, Rhoda, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 11 October, 1639, 20
George, son of Thomas, Scituate, 24 December, 1642, 20
Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 21 June, 1645, 20
Daniel, son of Thomas, Scituate, 4 February, 1647, 20
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 24 May, 1650, 20
John, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 May, 1652, 20
Thomas, children of, 20
Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, 7
Isaac, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 24 October, 1651, 12
Samuel, children of, 7, 12
Kinsley, Mary, daughter of Eldad, Rehoboth, 7 October, 1675, 62
Nathaniel, son of Eldad, Rehoboth, 5 February, 1678, 70
Eldad, children of, 70
Kirby, Increase, Sandwich, February, 1649, 9
——, Sandwich, February, 1649, 9
Knowles, Samuel, son of Richard, Plymouth, 17 September, 1651, 12
Mehtabel, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1652, 15
Mehtabel, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 20 May, 1653, 30
Barbam, daughter of Richard, Eastham, 28 September, 1656, 30
Richard, children of, 12, 15, 30

MARRIAGES.

Kempton, Kemton, Ephraim, and Joanna Rawlins, Scituate, 28 January, 1645, 17
Joanna, and George Morton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, 25
Kenricke, Thomas, and Mary Perrey, Rehoboth, 17 June, 1681, 76
King, Thomas, and Jane Hatch, Scituate, 31 March, 1653, 19
Kingsley, Kingsley, John, and Mary Maury, Rehoboth, 10 March, 1674, 53
Elizabeth, and Samuel Palmer, Rehoboth, 12 January, 1680, 72
Knapp, Elizabeth, and Nicholas Stoughton, Taunton, 17 February, 1673, 55
Knott, Martha, and Thomas Toby, Sandwich, 18 November, 1659, 11
Knowles, John, and Aphbill Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1679, 57

BIRTHS.

Jones, Shuball, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 27 August, 1654, 45
Jedidiah, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 4 January, 1626, 45
John, son of Ralph, Barnstable, 14 August, 1629, 45
Ralph, children of, 45
Jordaine, Baruch, son of John, Plymouth, 24 February, 1650, 11
John, child of, 11

MARRIAGES.

Jackson, Abraham, and Remember Morton, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 17
James, Ralph, and Mary Fuller, Plymouth, 17 April, 1650, 10
Sarah, and Robert Parker, Barnstable, 28 January, 1656, 47
Jenkins, John, and Mary Ewer, Barnstable, 2 February, 1652, 45
Jones, Anna, and JohnPaidacke, Swansea, 21 December, 1673, 48
Jordaine, Jordan, Thomas, and Esther Hall, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1674, 53
Jehoram, and John Rohins, Plymouth, 14 December, 1663, 31

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Jennings, Susanna, Plymouth, died 23 March, 1654, 16
Johnson, Rachel, daughter of John, Rehoboth, buried April, 1682, 79
John, child of, 79
Jones, John, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, 61
Robert, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, 61
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Knowles, Mercy, and Ephraim Done, Eastham, 5 February, 1667, 57

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Kempton, Kempton, Patience, daughter of Ephraim, Scituate, died 1 July, 1648, 19
Ephraim, child of, 19
Manasses, Plymouth, died 14 January, 1662, 23
Julia, widow, Plymouth, died 19 February, 1664, 25
Ephraim, Scituate, died 1655, 49
Hannah, wife of Ephraim Kempton, Scituate, died 31 March, 1656, 49
Ephraim, wife of, 49
Kernick, Isaac, son of George, Rehoboth, 13 January, 1675, 63
George, child of, 63
Kersey, Abigail, Sandwich, buried 29 February, 1649, 9
Jane, Sandwich, buried 23 March, 1649, 9
Richard, Sandwich, buried 23 March, 1649, 9
Increase, Sandwich, buried 24 March, 1649, 9
King, King, Sarah, wife of Thomas, Scituate, died 6 June, 1652, 21
John, son of Thomas, Scituate, died July, 1652, 21
Jane, wife of Thomas, Scituate, died 8 October, 1653, 21
Thomas, wives of, 21
Thomas, children of, 21
Kingsley, Kingsley, Alice, wife of John, Rehoboth, buried 14 January, 1673, 52
John, wife of, 52
John, Rehoboth, buried 6 January, 1678, 71
Mary, Rehoboth, buried 29 January, 1678, 71
Eldad, Rehoboth, buried 30 August, 1679, 87
Knot, George, Sandwich, buried 3 May, 1648, 6

BIRTHS.

LATHAM, MERCY, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 2 June, 1650, 10
Robert, child of, 10
Laythorp, Mary, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 4 October, 1640, 46
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 18 October, 1642, 46
Thomas, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 7 July, 1644, 46
Melletie, son of Thomas, Barnstable, 2 November, 1646, 46
Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Barnstable, 23 July, 1649, 46
Laythorp, Thomas, children of, 46
Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell) Barnstable, 3 December, 1632, 46
Mary, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell) Barnstable, 22 March, 1654, 46
Benjamin, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell) Barnstable, 25 July, 1657, 46
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell) Barnstable, 18 December, 1659, 46
John, son of Joseph and Mary, (Ansell) Barnstable, 28 November, 1661, 46
Joseph, children of, 46
Leitchfield, Sarah, daughter of Josiah, Scituate, 25 December, 1674, 50
Joshua, daughter of, 50
Leonard, Leonard, Union, daughter of James, Jun, Taunton, (Braintree,) 25 November, 1668, 40
Prudence, daughter of James, Jun, Taunton, 24 January, 1669, 40
Hannah, daughter of James, Jun, Braintree, 2 October, 1671, 59
James, son of James, Jun, Taunton, 1 February, 1672, 59
James, Jun, children of, 40, 59
Hannah, daughter of James, Taunton, 2 October, 1671, 54
James, son of James, Taunton, 1 February, 1672, 54
James, son of James, Taunton, 11 May, 1677, 59
Lydia, daughter of James, Taunton, 10 March, 1679, 50
Stephen, son of James, Taunton, 14 December, 1680, 50
James, children of, 54, 60, 69, 80
Mary, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 2 October, 1680, 80
Joseph, child of, 80, 82
Sarah, daughter of Benjamin, Taunton, 21 May, 1680, 82
Benjamin, son of Benjamin, Taunton, 25 January, 1683, 84
Benjamin, children of, 82, 84
Rachel, daughter of Rice, Rehoboth, 26 January, 1673, 51
Rice, daughter of, 51
Lewis, John, son of George, Sen, Scituate, 2 March, 1637, 46
Ephraim, son of George, Sen, Barnstable, 7 June, 1641, 46
Sarah, daughter of George, Sen, Barnstable, 2 February, 1643, 46
George, son, children of, 46
George, son of George, Jun, and Mary, (Lambert) September, 1656, 45
Mary, daughter of George, Jun, and Mary, (Lambert) 9 May, 1657, 45
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Lewis, Sarah, daughter of George, Jun., and Mary, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 12 January, 1659, 45
George, Jun., children of, 45
James, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, March, 1664, 45
Thomas, son of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, 15 July, 1656, 45
Mary, daughter of Thomas and Mary, (Davis,) Barnstable, 2 November, 1659, 45
Thomas, children of, 45
Samuel, son of Thomas and Hannah, Swansey, 23 April, 1673, 48
Hephzibah, daughter of Thomas, Swansey, 15 November, 1674, 51
Thomas, children of, 51
John, son of James and Sarah, (Lane,) Barnstable, October, 1656, 46
Samuel, son of James and Sarah, (Lane,) Barnstable, 10 April, 1659, 46
James, children of, 46
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel and Mary, Swansey, 17 July, 1673, 48
Nathaniel, son of, 48
Joseph, son of Joseph and Mary, Swansey, 6 June, 1672, 49
Sibill, daughter of Joseph, Swansey, 18 March, 1674, 61
Joseph, children of, 49, 61
Lincoln, Lincon, Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 12 May, 1632, 39
Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 25 September, 1654, 30
Thomas, son of Thomas, Taunton, 21 April, 1656, 39
Samuel, son of Thomas, Taunton, 16 March, 1658, 40
Jonah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 7 July, 1660, 40
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 15 March, 1669, 40
Constant, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 16 May, 1665, 40
Elizabeth, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 24 April, 1669, 40
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Taunton, 3 April, 1670, 40
Thomas, children of, 39, 40
John, son of John, Taunton, 11 October, 1665, 36
Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 15 September, 1667, 36
John, children of, 36
Samuel, son of Samuel, Taunton, 1 June, 1664, 37
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 24 March, 1666, 37
Tamisen, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 27 October, 1667, 37
Lincoln, Ebenezer, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 October, 1673, 68
Rachel, daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 16 September, 1677, 68
John, son of Samuel, Taunton, 15 September, 1679, 80
Samuel, children of, 37, 68, 80
Linnett, Samuel, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 15 December, 1655, 46
Elisha, son of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 1 June, 1658, 46
Hannah, daughter of David and Hannah, (Shilley,) Barnstable, 15 December, 1660, 46
David, children of, 46
Little, Ephraim, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 17 May, 1659, 10
Thomas, child of, 10
Lohun, Nathaniel, son of William, Swansey, 2 February, 1674, 61
William, son of, 61
Lucas, John, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 July, 1656, 23
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1658, 23
Benoni, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 30 October, 1659, 23
Samuel, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 September, 1661, 23
William, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1662, 23
Thomas, children of, 23
Lumbert, Martha, daughter of Barnard, Barnstable, 19 September, 1640, 46
Jabez, son of Barnard, Barnstable, 1 July, 1642, 46
Barnard, children of, 46
Abigail, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 6 April, 1632, 46
Mercy, daughter of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 15 January, 1655, 46
Jonathan, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 28 April, 1657, 46
Joshua, son of Joshua and Abigail, (Linnett,) Barnstable, 16 January, 1659, 46
Joshua, children of, 46
Jedidiah, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, 46
Benjamin, son of Thomas, Sen., Barnstable, 26 August, 1642, 46
Thomas, Sen., children of, 46
Jabez, Barnstable, son of, 18 February, 1661, 46
Luther, Edward, son of Hezekiah, Swansey, 27 April, 1674, 51
Hezekiah, child of, 51
Experience, daughter of Samuel, Swansey, 3 March, 1674–5, 61
Samuel, child of, 61
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

MARRIAGES.

Lane, Sarah, and James Lewis, Barnstable, October, 1655, 46
Laythorp, Laythorpe, Joseph, and Mary Ansell, Barnstable, 11 December, 1650, 46
Mary, Barnstable, 29 November, 1666, 46
Thomas, of Barnstable, daughter of, married, 46
Abigail, and James Clarke, Plymouth, 7 October, 1657, 17
Barnabas, and Susanna Clarke, Plymouth, 3 November, 1658, 22
John, and Mary Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 3 January, 1671, 33
Layton, Allis, and Roger Goodspeed, Barnstable, December, 1641, 43
Leonard, Leonard, Thomas, and Mary Watson, Plymouth, 21 August, 1682, 23
Mary, (Bridgeway,) and John Pollard, Taunton, 24 December, 1673, 55
James, Jun., (Taunton,) and Lydia Calipher, (Milton,) 29 October, 1675, 65
Hannah, and Isaac Dean, Taunton, 24 January, 1677, 70
Benjamin, and Sarah Thresher, Taunton, 15 January, 1678, 83
Lee, Mary, and John Howland, Plymouth, 28 October, 1651, 13
Lettice, Elisabeth, and William Shirtley, Plymouth, 18 October, 1655, 17
Dorothy, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 12 December, 1655, 31
Lewis, Mary, and John Bryant, Scituate, 14 November, 1643, 17
George, of Barnstable, daughter of, married, 17
Thomas, and Mary Davis, Barnstable, 15 June, 1653, 45
George, Jun., and Mary Lumbert, Barnstable, December, 1654, 45
James, and Sarah Lane, Barnstable, October, 1655, 46
Lincoln, Lincon, Thomas, Sen., and Elizabeth Street, Taunton, 10 December, 1665, 30, 38
Linnett, Linnett, Linnett, Hannah, and John Davis, Barnstable, 15 March, 1648, 43
Abigail, and Joshua Lumbert, Barnstable, May, 1650, 46
David, and Hannah Shirley, Barnstable, 15 March, 1652, 46
Little, Hannah, and Stephen Tilden, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, 29
Ephraim, Josiah Cotton and Hannah Sturtevant married by, 89
Lowell, John, (Boston,) and Elizabeth Silvester, Scituate, 24 January, 1658, 49

Lambert, Joshua, and Abigail Linnet, Barnstable, May, 1659, 46
Mary, and George Lewis, Jun., Barnstable, December, 1654, 45
Abigail, and James Cleagueborne, Barnstable, 6 January, 1654, 42
Martha, and John Martin, Barnstable, 1 July, 1657, 47
Jabez, and Sarah Darby, Barnstable, 1 December, 1660, 46

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Leonard, Lenard, Hannah, daughter of James, Taunton, died 25 February, 1674, 55
James, son of James, Taunton, died 30 December, 1674, 65
James, children of, 55, 65
Sarah, daughter of Krie, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1676, 64
Krie, child of, 64
Lettice, Letterce, Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, died 3 November, 1650, 11
Thomas, child of, 11
Lewis, Joseph, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, 61
Nathaniel, Swansea, died 13 October, 1683, 85
Lohn, William, Swansea, buried 24 June, 1675, 61
Lambert, Jabez, first-born son of, died 18 February, 1661, 46
Jeremiah, Barnstable, 10 June, 1671, 41

BIRTHS.

MAN, RACHEL, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15 April, 1679, 87
Mary, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 11 January, 1690, 73
Bethiah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 12 March, 1677, 87
Thomas, children of, 73, 87
Marchant, Mary, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 20 May, 1648, 6
John, child of, 6
Abijah, Yarmouth, 10 January, 1650, 12
Marshall, Robert, son of Robert, Plymouth, 15 August, 1663, 24
Robert, child of, 24
Martin, Marten, Martine, John, son of John and Martha, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, 10 May, 1658, 47
George, son of John and Martha, (Lumbert,) Barnstable, October, 1660, 47
John, children of, 47
Melatiah, son of John and Jone, Swansea, 31 August, 1673, 48
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Martin, Joanna</td>
<td>daughter of John and Joan Swansey, 15 February, 1682-3</td>
<td></td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of John, Swansea, 16 March, 1674-5</td>
<td></td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>48, 61, 84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of John, Rehoboth, 10 June, 1682, 78</td>
<td></td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>son of John, Rehoboth, 9 September</td>
<td></td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>78, 88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mason</td>
<td>Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 9 June, 88</td>
<td></td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noah</td>
<td>son of Noah, Rehoboth, 17 December, 1678</td>
<td></td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of Noah, Rehoboth, 28 November, 1680</td>
<td></td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1682</td>
<td></td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noah</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>70, 73, 79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthews</td>
<td>Matthewes, Mathues, Samuel, son of James, Yarmouth, 1 May, 1647, 3</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>daughter of James, Yarmouth, 21 July, 1649</td>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>3, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther</td>
<td>Yarmouth, 8 January, 1650</td>
<td></td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Maycomber</td>
<td>Thomas, son of John, Taunton, 30 April, 1679</td>
<td></td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>son of John, Taunton, 31 January, 1683, 84</td>
<td></td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>80, 84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mayo</td>
<td>Thomas, son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 7 December, 1650</td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 16 November, 1652</td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 12 October, 1655</td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 October, 1657</td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Theophilus</td>
<td>son of Nathaniel, Eastham, 17 December, 1659</td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of John, Eastham, 15 December, 1652, 26</td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>son of John, Eastham, 7 October, 1654</td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>son of John, Eastham, 3 October, 1656</td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>son of John, Eastham, 2 March, 1658</td>
<td></td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>son of John, Eastham, 2 April, 1667</td>
<td></td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>son of John, Eastham, 24 June, 1670</td>
<td></td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>26, 57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Medberly</td>
<td>Benjamin, son of John and Samb, Swansea, 5 March, 1682</td>
<td></td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Merrick</td>
<td>Merrick, Merrick, William, son of William, Eastham, 16 September, 1643, 30</td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Merrick</td>
<td>Stephen, son of William, Eastham, 12 May, 1646</td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>daughter of William, Eastham, 28 July, 1649</td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of William, Eastham, 4 November, 1659</td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>daughter of William, Eastham, 15 May, 1652</td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samb</td>
<td>daughter of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1654</td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of William, Eastham, 15 January, 1658</td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>son of William, Eastham, 6 January, 1660</td>
<td></td>
<td>28</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebeckah</td>
<td>daughter of William, Eastham, 28 November, 1668</td>
<td></td>
<td>56</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>son of William, Eastham, 1 August, 1670</td>
<td></td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>28, 30, 56, 67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Miller</td>
<td>Susanna, daughter of John, Yarmouth, 2 May, 1647</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>born at Yarmouth, 13 October, 1649</td>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr</td>
<td>daughter of</td>
<td></td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Solomon</td>
<td>son of Robert, Rehoboth, 6 March, 1674</td>
<td></td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Robert, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680</td>
<td></td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>53, 73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1688</td>
<td></td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Morton</td>
<td>Ephraim, son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 27 January, 1647</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 March, 1650</td>
<td></td>
<td>11</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah</td>
<td>son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 1633</td>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>5, 11, 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of John, Plymouth, 11 December, 1649</td>
<td></td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of John, Plymouth, 21 December, 1650</td>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manasses</td>
<td>son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653</td>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim</td>
<td>son of John, Plymouth, 7 June, 1653</td>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>8, 10, 15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 3 May, 1652</td>
<td></td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joanna</td>
<td>daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9 November, 1654</td>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 November, 1668</td>
<td></td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manasses</td>
<td>son of George, Plymouth, 3 February, 1668</td>
<td></td>
<td>74</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

MARRIAGES.

Morton, Ephraim, son of George, Plymouth, 12 April, 1670, 74
Joannah, daughter of George, Plymouth, 27 June, 1673, 74
Ruth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 20 December, 1676, 74
George, son of George, Plymouth, 8 July, 1678, 75
Timothy, son of George, Plymouth, 12 March, 1681-2, 75
George, children of, 74, 75
Myles, James, son of John, the younger, Swansea, 26 December, 1674, 51
John, the younger, child of, 51

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Merritt, Katherine, and John Damman, Scituate, June, 1644, 19
Henry, daughter of, married, 19
Mery, Walter, and Martha Cotterell, Taunton, February, 1682, 86
Mishell, Mary, and James Shaw, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, 14
Jacob, and Susanna Pope, Plymouth, 7 November, 1666, 31
Miller, Sarah, and John Titus, 3 July, 1677, 66
Mary, and Samuel Perry, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, 71
Hannah, and Daniel Thurston, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, 76
Samuel, and Esther Bowin, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, 79
Elizabeth, and Samuel Mason, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, 79
Morrey, Jonathan, and Mary Foster, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, 22
Morton, Remember, and Abraham Jackson, Plymouth, 18 November, 1677, 17
George, and Joanna Kempton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, 25
Hannah, and Benjamin Bowdworth, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, 31
Nathaniel, of Plymouth, and Anne Templar, of Charlestown, 29 April, 1674, 35
Joanna, of Plymouth, and Joseph Prince, of Hull, 7 December, 1670, 33
Elizabeth, of Plymouth, and Nathaniel Bosworth, Jun., of Hull, 7 December, 1670, 33
Mercy, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 17
Murcock, Mary, and William Browne, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, 8

Macer, Maycember, Sarah, (of Marshfield,) and William Briggs, Taunton, 6 November, 1666, 38
Urslia, (Marshfield,) and Nicholas White, Jun., Taunton, 9 December, 1673, 70
Man, Thomas, and Mary Wheaton, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, 71
Manning, Thomas, and Rachel Bliss, Swansea, (Rehoboth,) 28 October, 1674, 51, 53
Martin, John, and Martha Lambert, Barnstable, 1 July, 1637, 47
John, and Mercy Billington, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1681, 76
Marshall, Robert, and Mary Barnes, Plymouth, 22 Richard, and Esther Bell, Taunton, 11 February, 1676, 69
Mason, Noah, and Sarah Fitch, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1677, 66
Samuel, and Elizabeth Miller, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, 79
Maury, Mary, and John Kinsley, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1674, 53
Mayo, Hannah, and Nathaniel Bacon, Barnstable, 4 December, 1642, 42
Nathaniel, and Hannah Frerce, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, 26
John, and Hannah Heycraft, Eastham, 1 January, 1650, 26
Mary, and Jonathan Banges, Eastham, 16 July, 1664, 56
Medcalf, Thomas, and Ann Paine, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1679, 87
Merricke, Mary, and Stephen Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, 68
William, and Abigail Hopkins, Eastham, 23 May, 1667, 56
Stephen, and Mercy Banges, Eastham, 28 December, 1670, 57

Merritt, Katherine, and John Damman, Scituate, June, 1644, 19
Henry, daughter of, married, 19
Mery, Walter, and Martha Cotterell, Taunton, February, 1682, 86
Mishell, Mary, and James Shaw, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652, 14
Jacob, and Susanna Pope, Plymouth, 7 November, 1666, 31
Miller, Sarah, and John Titus, 3 July, 1677, 66
Mary, and Samuel Perry, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, 71
Hannah, and Daniel Thurston, Rehoboth, 16 December, 1681, 76
Samuel, and Esther Bowin, Rehoboth, 20 July, 1682, 79
Elizabeth, and Samuel Mason, Rehoboth, 2 March, 1682, 79
Morrey, Jonathan, and Mary Foster, Plymouth, 8 July, 1659, 22
Morton, Remember, and Abraham Jackson, Plymouth, 18 November, 1677, 17
George, and Joanna Kempton, Plymouth, 22 December, 1664, 25
Hannah, and Benjamin Bowdworth, Plymouth, 27 November, 1666, 31
Nathaniel, of Plymouth, and Anne Templar, of Charlestown, 29 April, 1674, 35
Joanna, of Plymouth, and Joseph Prince, of Hull, 7 December, 1670, 33
Elizabeth, of Plymouth, and Nathaniel Bosworth, Jun., of Hull, 7 December, 1670, 33
Mercy, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 18 November, 1657, 17
Murcock, Mary, and William Browne, Plymouth, 16 July, 1649, 8

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Man, Rachel, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, June, 1676, 63
Thomas, Rehoboth, child of, buried June, 1676, 64
Thomas, wife of, 63
Thomas, child of, 64
Mason, Martha, wife of Noah, Rehoboth, 6 February, 1675, 63
Noah, wife of, 63
Sampson, Rehoboth, September, 1678, 63
Merritt, Henry, Scituate, died last of November, 1653, 19
Miller, Elizabeth, wife of John, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1680, 74
John, Sen., wife of, 74
Morton, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 20 December, 1649, 8
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

MORTON, John, child of Eliczer, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, died 16 January, 1649, 8
Nathaniel, daughter of Plymouth, still born, 23 November, 1630, 11
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, died 17 February, 1666, 31
Nathaniel, children of, 8, 11, 31
Lydia, wife of Nathaniel, Sen., Plymouth, died 23 September, 1673, 35
Nathaniel, Sen., wife of, 35
John, Sen., Middleberry, died 3 October, 1673, 35
Myles, Rev. John, Swansea, died 3 February, 1682, 81

BIRTHS.

NELSON, JOANE, daughter of William, Plymouth, 28 February, 1650, 11
William, child of, 11
Newland, Mary, Sandwich, 16 April, 1649, 8
Anthony, son of Jeremiah, Taunton, 1 August, 1657, 86
Jeremiah, child of, 86
Newman, Antips, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 29 March, 1673, 51
Samuel, child of, 51
Sibell, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 31 March, 1675, 62
Noah, child of, 62
Nicherson, Joseph, son of William, Yarmouth, 10 May, 1647, 3
William, child of, 3
Nye, Jonathan, Sandwich, born 20 November, 1649, 9
Bethiah, daughter of Ebenezer, Sandwich, 5 October, 1676, 81
Ebenezer, child of, 81

MARRIAGES.

Negus, Isaac, and Hannah Andrews, Taunton, 7 April, 1679, 83
Nelson, Martha, and John Cobb, Plymouth, 28 April, 1658, 17
John, and Sarah Wood, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, 31
Jane, and Thomas Fannee, Plymouth, 13 December, 1672, 33
Newland, William, and Rose Holloway, Sandwich, 19 May, 1648, 6
Elizabeth, and William Witherell, Jun., Taunton, 14 March, 1681, 80
Newland, Anthony, and Esther Austin, Taunton, 16 December, 1682, 86
Newman, Hopestill, and George Shove, Taunton, 12 July, 1664, 59
Nicherson, Elizabeth, and Robert Eldred, Yarmouth, October, 1649, 10

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Nelson, Martha, daughter of John, Plymouth, died 19 February, 1675, 64
Sarah, wife of John, Plymouth, 4 March, 1675, 64
John, son of John, Plymouth, 5 June, 1676, 64
John, children of, 64
John, wife of, 64
Newman, Antips, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 17 July, 1673, 52
Samuel, child of, 52
Sibbl, daughter of Noah, Rehoboth, 24 September, 1675, 63
Samuel, son of Noah, Rehoboth, buried 2 October, 1677, 67
Noah, children of, 63, 67
Rev. Noah, Rehoboth, buried 18 April, 1678, 71
Norman, Elizabeth, daughter of Hugh, Yarmouth, 7 May, 1648, 7
Hugh, daughter of, 7

BIRTHS.

OLDHAM, OLDUM, MARY, daughter of Thomas, Scituate, 20 August, 1658, 49
Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 30 October, 1669, 29
Thomas, children of, 29, 10
Ormsby, Jeremiah, son of Thomas, Taunton, 25 November, 1672, 86
Hannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 23 September, 1678, 71
Jacob, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 13 September, 1680, 73
Bethia, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 15 April, 1682, 78
Thomas, children of, 71, 73, 78, 86
Jacob, son of Jacob, Rehoboth, 23 August, 1674, 53
Jacob, child of, 53
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1674, 53
Mary, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1677, 66
Jonathan, son of John, Rehoboth, 26 August, 1678, 70
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC. 243

| Ormsby, Martha, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 7 May, 1680 | Paine, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 6 November, 1681 |
| Jacob, son of John, Rehoboth, 16 March, 1682 | Nathaniel, child of, | 76 |
| John, children of, | Elizabeth, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1682 | 78 |

MARRIAGES.

Oldham, Thomas, and Mary Witherell, Scituate, 20 November, 1657.
Oun, Benjamin, (of Dedham,) and Deborah Woodcocke, Rehoboth, 24 May.
Ormsby, Mary, and Nicholas Iyde, Jun., Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677.
See Armsby.
Owin, Deliverance, (of Braintree,) and John Eedy, Taunton, 1 May, 1672.

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Ormsby, Jacob, Rehoboth, buried 2 March, 1676.
Jacob, Jun., Rehoboth, buried 16 February, 1676.
See Armsby.

BIRTHS.

Paddocke, Paddock, Zachariah, son of Robert, Plymouth, 20 March, 1636.
Mary, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 10 March, 1638.
Allis, daughter of Robert, Plymouth, 7 March, 1640.
John, son of Robert, Plymouth, 1 April, 1643.
Robert, children of, | Paine, Eleanzer, son of Thomas, Eastham, 10 March, 1638 |
| ——, daughter of Plymouth, 1649 | Thomas, child of, | 27 |

John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 25 March, 1682.
Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 January, 1683.
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 January, 1687.
Samuel, children of, | Pecke, Rebekah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 April, 1674, | 53 |
<p>| Parker, Mary, daughter of William, Scituate, 1 January, 1639, | William, son of William, Scituate, December, 1643, | 20 |
| Patience, daughter of William, Scituate, February, 1648, | Lydia, daughter of William, Scituate, 9 May, 1653, | 20 |
| Myles, son of William, Scituate, 23 June, 1655, | Joseph, son of William, Scituate, 4 October, 1658, | 29 |
| Nathan, son of William, Scituate, 8 March, 1661, | William, children of, | 20, 29 |
| Mary, daughter of Robert and Sarah, (James, Barnstable, 1 April, 1638, | Samuel, son of Robert and Sarah, (James, Barnstable, June, 1660, | 29 |
| Robert, children of, | Thomas, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, 15 May, 1658, | 47 |
| Elisha, son of Elisha and Elizabeth, (Hinckley,) Barnstable, November, 1660, | Elisha, children of, | 47 |
| Paule, James, son of William, Taunton, 7 April, 1657, | John, son of William, Taunton, 10 July, 1660, | 60 |
| Samuel, son of William, Rehoboth, 25 November, 1643, | Edward, son of William, Taunton, 7 February, 1664, | 60 |
| Mary, daughter of William, Taunton, 8 February, 1667, | Sarah, daughter of William, Taunton, 3 July, 1668, | 60 |
| Abigail, daughter of William, Taunton, 15 May, 1673, | William, children of, | 55, 60 |
| Hannah, Taunton, 4 October, 1657, | Pecke, Rebekah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 5 April, 1674, | 69 |
| Anne, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1677, | 67 |</p>
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Pecke, Nathaniel</td>
<td>son of John, Rehoboth, 6 July, 1680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail</td>
<td>daughter of John, Rehoboth, 12 March</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of, 53, 67, 73, 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noah</td>
<td>son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jael</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 14 June, 1680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 22 October, 1681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel</td>
<td>son of Israel, Swansea, 18 December, 1674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bethiah</td>
<td>daughter of Israel and Bethiah, Swansea, 2 January, 1683</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel</td>
<td>children of, 70, 73, 76</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisha</td>
<td>son of Nathaniel, Swansea, 19 April, 1675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>child of, 61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elisha</td>
<td>son of Nicholas, Rehoboth, 4 April, 1675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas</td>
<td>child of, 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Penfield</td>
<td>Sarah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 20 February, 1680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>child of, 73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 May, 1679</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>child of, 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Percival</td>
<td>see Pursuall.</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perram</td>
<td>Sarah, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebekah</td>
<td>daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 11 October, 1679</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>children of, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Noah</td>
<td>son of John, Rehoboth, 24 December, 1679</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>child of, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perren</td>
<td>Peren, Mary, daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 16 April, 1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Jun., child of, 52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mehitabel</td>
<td>daughter of John, Rehoboth, 19 April, 1677</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel</td>
<td>son of John, Rehoboth, 18 March, 1682</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>son of John, Rehoboth, 9 February, 1675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of, 66, 78, 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, 3 December, 1681</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abraham</td>
<td>child of, 77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Perry</td>
<td>Perrey, Mehitabel, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 30 April, 1680</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jedel</td>
<td>son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 6 May, 1682</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>children of, 73, 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>son of Thomas, Scituate, 12 March, 1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>child of, 50</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Details</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Phillips</td>
<td>Phillips, James, son of James, Taunton, 1 January, 1661</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>son of James, Taunton, 20 March, 1664</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah</td>
<td>daughter of James, Taunton, 17 March, 1667</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>son of James, Taunton, 21 August, 1669</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>children of, 40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mehitabel</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel, Taunton, 9 January, 1676</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>child of, 70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Phinney</td>
<td>Jonathan, son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 14 August, 1655</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 13 August, 1656</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 2 September, 1657</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>daughter of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 15 March, 1658-9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah</td>
<td>son of John and Elizabeth, (Bayley,) Barnstable, 11 January, 1660</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of, 47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pickles</td>
<td>Jonas, son of Jonas, Scituate, 5 February, 1658</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonas</td>
<td>son of, 49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pinchin</td>
<td>Thomas, son of Thomas, Scituate, 15 May, 1640</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pope</td>
<td>Seth, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 13 January, 1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>son of Thomas, Plymouth, 23 March, 1651</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of Thomas, Plymouth, 15 March, 1652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>children of, 5, 12, 14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pratt</td>
<td>Prate, Abigail, daughter of Benajah, Plymouth, 21 November, 1657</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benajah</td>
<td>child of, 17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail</td>
<td>daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 16 June, 1665</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Batsheba</td>
<td>daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 4 July, 1666</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 20 March, 1668</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 28 June, 1671</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jabez</td>
<td>son of Jonathan, Plymouth, 1 November, 1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Meletiah</td>
<td>daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 11 December, 1676</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Pratt, Bethiah, daughter of Jonathan, Plymouth, 8 August, 1679, .......... 67
Jonathan, children of, .......... 32, 33, 35, 67
Pursuall, Elizabeth, daughter of James, Sandwich, 10 September, 1675, .......... 81
James, child of, .......... 81

MARRIAGES.
Packer, Elizabeth, (of Bridgewater,) and Thomas Anger, Taunton, 14 November, 1665, 30, 38
Jael, (of Bridgewater,) and John Smith, Sen., Taunton, 15 November, 1672, .......... 69
Padduck, Padducke, Paddock, Mary, and Thomas Roberts, Plymouth, 24 March, 1650, .......... 11
Alice, and Zachariah Edeye, 7 May, 1663, .......... 23
Susanna, (of Dartmouth,) and John Edeye, Taunton, last of November, 1665, .......... 38
Susanna, (of Dartmouth,) and John Edeye, Taunton, 12 November, 1665, .......... 38, 82
John, and Anna Jones, Swansey, 21 December, 1673, .......... 48
Paine, Mary, and James Rogers, Eastham, 11 January, 1670, .......... 58
Rebekah, and Peter Hunt, Jun., Rehoboth, 24 December, 1673, .......... 62
Mary, and Enoch Hunt, Rehoboth, 29 October, 1678, .......... 71
Ann, and Thomas Medselfe, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1679, .......... 87
Palmer, Mary, and John French, Rehoboth, 27 November, 1678, .......... 71
Samuel, and Elizabeth Kingsley, Rehoboth, 12 January, 1680, .......... 72
Parker, William, and Mary Rawlins, Scituate, April, 1639, .......... 19
William, and Mary Turner, Scituate, 13 November, 1651, .......... 19
Robert, and Sarah James, Barnstable, 28 January, 1656, .......... 47
Elisha, and Elizabeth Hinckley, Barnstable, 15 July, 1657, .......... 47
Peake, Hannah, and Daniel Reed, August 20, 1677, .......... 66
Samuel, and Rebekah Hunt, Rehoboth, 21 November, 1677, .......... 66
Esther, and Jonathan Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 29 December, 1680, .......... 72
Penman, Hannah, and John Hall, Taunton, 4 February, 1667, .......... 66
Perren, Anna, and Thomas Read, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1675, .......... 62
Abraham, and Sarah Walker, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, .......... 66
Perry, Perry, Perrey, Elizabeth, and Stephen Burph, Rehoboth, 29 May, 1674, .......... 53
Perry, Samuel, and Mary Miller, Rehoboth, 12 December, 1678, .......... 71
Mary, and Thomas Kenricke, Rehoboth, 17 June, 1681, .......... 76
Nathaniel, and Sarah Carpenter, Rehoboth, 17 May, .......... 88
Phillips, Phillipps, John, and Faith Dotev, Plymouth, 14 March, 1666, .......... 31
Samuel, and Widow Cobh, Taunton, 18 May, 1676, .......... 70
Pinney, John, and Abigail Coggon, Barnstable, 10 June, 1650, .......... 47
John, and Elizabeth Bayley, Barnstable, 26 June, 1654, .......... 47
Pickles, Jonas, and Alice Hallie, Scituate, 23 December, 1657, .......... 49
Pinson, Fisen, Thomas, Jun., and Elizabeth White, Scituate, 18 September, 1662, .......... 29
Hannah, and George Young, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, .......... 29
Pitts, Samuel, and Sarah Bobitt, Taunton, 25 March, 1680, .......... 82
Pollard, John, Taunton, and Mary Leonard, Bridgewater, 24 December, 1673, .......... 55
Poole, John, and Elizabeth Brenton, Taunton, 28 March, 1672, .......... 59
Pope, Susanna, and Jacob Michell, Plymouth, 7 November, 1668, .......... 31
Pratt, Prat, Hannah, and William Spooner, Plymouth, 18 March, 1651, .......... 13
Benajah, and Persis Dunham, Plymouth, 29 November, 1655, .......... 17
Jonathan, and Abigail Wood, Plymouth, 2 November, 1664, .......... 25
Bathsheba, and John Doged, Plymouth, 29 August, 1697, .......... 31
Presno, Mercy, and John Freeman, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, .......... 26
Mary, and John Freeman, Sandwich, 14 February, 1649, .......... 9
Hannah, and Nathaniel Mayo, Eastham, 13 February, 1649, .......... 26
Jane, and Mark Snow, Eastham, 9 Jan., 1660, .......... 28
Judith, and Isaac Barker, Plymouth, 28 December, 1683, .......... 31
Presbyberry, Catherine, and Richard Chadwell, Sandwich, 22 July, 1649, .......... 9
Prince, Joseph, of Hall, and Joanna Morton, of Plymouth, 7 December, 1670, .......... 33

DEATHS AND BURIALS.
Padduck, Robert, Plymouth, died 25 July, 1650, .......... 10
Paddy, Joseph, son of William, Plymouth, died 18 February, 1649, .......... 8
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Paddy, Alice, wife of William, Plymouth, died 24 April, 1631, .................. 13
William, child of ........................................ 8
Paine, Alice, Taunton, died 5 December, 1682, .......................... 85
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 15 July, .............................. 88
John, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 5 January, ......................... 88
Samuel, children of ........................................ 88
Parker, Mary, wife of William, Scituate, died August, 1651, ............. 21
William, wife of ........................................ 21
John, Taunton, died 14 February, 1687, ................................ 38
Peacocke, Margery, mother of George Shore, Taunton, buried 17 April, 1698, 85
Pecke, Sarah, wife of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 27 October, 1678, ....... 52
Jael, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 6 July, 1690, ................ 73
Judith, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 20 February, 1681, ....... 77
Rebekah, daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, buried 2 November, 1682, ... 79
Samuel, wife of ........................................ 52
Samuel, children of ........................................ 73, 77, 79
Deliverance, wife of Nathaniel, Swansea, died 30 April, 1675, buried 1 May, 1675, 61, 63
Nathaniel, wife of ........................................ 61, 63
Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 25 August, 1676, ................................ 63
———, child of Nicholas, Rehoboth, August, 1676, ............................ 63
Nicholas, child of ........................................ 63
Perram, Rebecca, daughter of Abraham, Rehoboth, buried 14 October, 1679, 87
Abraham, child of ........................................ 87
Perren, Peren, John, Sen., Rehoboth, buried 13 September, 1674, ......... 54
Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, 3 September, 1675, ..................... 63
Nathaniel, son of John, Rehoboth, buried 24 February, ..................... 88
John, children of ........................................ 63, 88
Perry, Perrey, Anthony, Rehoboth, buried 29 March, 1682-3, .............. 79
Jasiell, Rehoboth, September, 1676, ................................ 63
Mehitabel, Rehoboth, September, 1676, ................................ 63
Phiney, Abigail, wife of John, Barnstable, buried, ........................ 47
John, wife of ........................................ 47
Pontus, William, Plymouth, died 9 February, 1652, .......................... 14
Poole, Timothy, son of William, Taunton, died 15 December, 1667, ....... 38

Poole, William, child of ........................................ 38
France, Thomas, Plymouth, died 29 March, 1673, .......................... 34
Presbury, John, Sandwich, buried 19 May, 1648, ............................ 6

BIRTHS.

RAMSDEN, DANIEL, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 14 September, 1649, ........ 7
Joseph, child of ........................................ 7
Randall, Joseph, son of William, Scituate, March, 1642, ..................... 7
Hannah, daughter of William, Scituate, March, 1644, ........................ 20
William, son of William, Scituate, December, 1647, ......................... 20
John, son of William, Scituate, April, 1650, ................................ 20
Elizabeth, daughter of William, Scituate, October, 1652, .................. 20
Job, son of William, Scituate, 6 February, 1654, ............................ 20
William, children of ........................................ 20
Rawlins, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 1 March, 1653, .... 20
Ruth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, 27 September, 1655, .............. 21
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Scituate, 7 September, 1662, ................ 29
Nathaniel, children of ........................................ 20, 21, 29
Reed, Read, Hannah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 30 June, 1678, ...... 71
Daniel, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 20 January, 1680, ........................ 73
John, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 25 February, 1682, ........................ 79
Daniel, children of ........................................ 71, 73, 79
Zachariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, 25 October, 1678, ....................... 71
Bethiah, daughter of Moses, Rehoboth, 2 November, 1679, ................. 87
Zachariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, 20 October, 1681, ..................... 77
Rebecca, daughter of Moses, Rehoboth, 14 September, ........................ 88
Moses, children of ........................................ 71, 77, 87, 88
Thomas, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 25 March, 1678, ........................ 71
Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 30 March, 1680, ........................ 73
Harannah, daughter of Thomas, Rehoboth, 12 April, 1682, ................ 78
Thomas, children of ........................................ 71, 73, 78
Redway, Redway, James, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 January, 1678, ...... 70
John, son of John, Rehoboth, 10 September, 1682, ........................ 78
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Event</th>
<th>Location</th>
<th>Notes</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Redway, John</td>
<td>1650</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rener, Joseph</td>
<td>1659</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>1647</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr.</td>
<td>1647</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richmond, Mary</td>
<td>1654</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of John, Taunton</td>
<td>1656</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, son of John, Taunton</td>
<td>1658</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna, daughter of John,</td>
<td>1661</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of John, Taunton</td>
<td>1663</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edward, son of John, Taunton</td>
<td>1665</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of John, Taunton</td>
<td>1668</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah, daughter of John, Taunton</td>
<td>1670</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of John, Taunton</td>
<td>1673</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ebenezer, son of John, Taunton</td>
<td>1676</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atigrid, daughter of John,</td>
<td>1678</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td>1632</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of Giles, Jun.</td>
<td>1662</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giles, Jun.</td>
<td>1682</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giles, children and children</td>
<td>1682</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of John, Sen.</td>
<td>1687</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia, daughter of John, Sen.</td>
<td>1679</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen.</td>
<td>1685</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of John, Plymouth</td>
<td>1687</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of John, Jun.</td>
<td>1679</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Jun.</td>
<td>1682</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of John, Plymouth</td>
<td>1682</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children of</td>
<td>1682</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, children and children</td>
<td>1682</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ringe, Elizabeth, daughter of Andrew, Plymouth</td>
<td>1682</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reed, Read, Thomas, and Anna Perren, Rehoboth</td>
<td>1661</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**MARRIAGES.**

- Ramsden, Joseph, and Mary Savory, Plymouth, 16 October, 1661, 22
- Rawlins, Lydia, and Edward Wright, Scituate, 25 May, 1661, 29
- Mary, and William Parker, Scituate, April, 1660, 19
- Nathaniel, and Lydia Silvester, Scituate, 4 September, 1652, 19
- Joanna, and Ephraim Kempton, Scituate, 28 January, 1645, 17
- Thomas, daughters of, married, 17, 19
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Reed, Reed, Moses, and Rebekah Fitch, Rehoboth, 26 December, 1677, ... 66
Rachel, and Thomas Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678, ... 71
Daniel, and Hannah Pecke, Rehoboth, August 20, 1677, ... 66
James, and Susanna Richmond, Taunton, 18 April, 1683, ... 86
Redding, John, and Mary Bassett, Sandwich, 22 October, 1676, ... 64
Redway, Lydia, and John Titus, Rehoboth, 17 July, 1673, ... 52
Rew, Sarah, and James Walker, Sen, Taunton, 4 November, 1678, ... 69
Reycraft, Hannah, and John Mayo, Eastham, 1 January, 1650, ... 26
Richards, Mary, and Thomas Hinckley, Barnstable, 4 December, 1641, ... 44
Richmond, Richard, Susanna, and James Reed, Taunton, 18 April, 1683, ... 86
Mary, and Richard Godfrey, Jun., Taunton, 1 January, 1679, ... 83
Richard, Giles, Jun., and Hannah Dunham, Plymouth, 31 October, 1651, ... 13
John, and Hester Barnes, Plymouth, 31 October, 1661, ... 13
Gyles, Sen., and Jone Tilson, Plymouth, 20 May, 1662, ... 23
Gyles, Sen., and Hannah Churchill, Sen., Plymouth, 25 June, 1669, ... 32
Judith, and Joseph Faunce, Plymouth, 3 January, 1677, ... 68
Roberts, Thomas, and Mary Paduk, Plymouth, 24 March, 1630, ... 11
Robins, John, and Jehosaboth Jourdaine, Plymouth, 11 December, 1665, ... 31
Robinson, Mary, and Thomas Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674, ... 53
George, and Elizabeth Gaille, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1680, ... 72
Rickett, Joseph, and Mary Wilmouth, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1680, ... 72
Rogers, Joseph, and Susanna Deane, Eastham, 4 April, 1669, ... 27
Elizabeth, and Jonathan Higgens, Eastham, 9 January, 1669, ... 28
Hannah, Duxbury, and John Tisdall, Jun., Taunton, 23 November, 1664, ... 55
James, and Mary Paine, Eastham, 11 January, 1670, ... 58
Rouse, Thankful, and Samuel Bullocke, Rehoboth, 26 May, 1675, ... 62
Rowley, Moses, and Elizabeth Fuller, Barnstable, 22 April, 1682, ... 47
Ryder, Rider, Samuel, and Sarah Bartlett, Plymouth, 23 December, 1656, ... 17
Ryder, Samuel, and Lydia Tilden, Taunton, 14 June, 1680, ... 82
Elizabeth, and John Cole, Plymouth, 21 November, 1667, ... 31

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Rawlins, Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Scituate, died 17 February, 1659, ... 49
Nathaniel, child of, ... 49
Nathaniel, Sen., Scituate, died 23 December, 1662, ... 29
Redway, James, Rehoboth, buried 28 October, 1676, ... 63
Reed, Read, Sarah, daughter of John, Rehoboth, January, 1675, ... 63
John, child of, ... 63
Sarah, daughter of John, Jun, Rehoboth, buried 19 July, 1673, ... 52
John, Jun., child of, ... 52
John, Jun., Rehoboth, buried April, 1676, ... 63
John, son of Daniel, Rehoboth, buried 1 March, 1682-3, ... 79
Daniel, child of, ... 79
Zachariah, son of Moses, Rehoboth, buried January, 1678, ... 71
Moses, child of, ... 71
Elizabeth, wife of Thomas, Rehoboth, buried 23 February, 1674, ... 54
John, son of Thomas, Rehoboth, 4 December, 1676, ... 63
Thomas, wife of, ... 54
Thomas, child of, ... 63
Rew, Edward, Taunton, died 16 July, 1678, ... 69
Reynier, Joseph, Plymouth, died 23 November, 1652, ... 14
Richard, Judith, wife of Giles, Sen, Plymouth, 6 February, 1661, ... 23
Giles, Sen., wife of, ... 23
Robinson, Nathaniel, son of George, Rehoboth, buried 9 November, 1673, ... 52
George, child of, ... 52
Rocked, Joseph, Rehoboth, buried 21 July, ... 88
Rogers, Sarah, daughter of Joseph, Sandwich, died 15 August, 1633, ... 14
Joseph, child of, ... 14
Joseph, Jun., Eastham, died 27 January, 1660, ... 28
Rowley, Moses, child of, 15 August, 1656, ... 47

BIRTHS.

SABINE, SABIN, SABEN, MEHITABEL, daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1673, ... 52
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC. 249

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Description</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sabin, Mary</td>
<td>daughter of William, Rehoboth, September, 1679</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Margaret</td>
<td>daughter of William, Rehoboth, 10 April, 1680</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>children of, 52, 62, 73</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>David</td>
<td>son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1674</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nehemiah</td>
<td>son of, 53</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 12 July, 1674</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail</td>
<td>daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 10 August, 1678</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Experience</td>
<td>daughter of Joseph, Rehoboth, 14 March, 1681</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>son of Joseph, Rehoboth, 18 November, 1682</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>children of, 53, 71, 77, 78</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel</td>
<td>son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 16 June, 1673</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Experience</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 5 October, 1676</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel, Rehoboth, 4 March, 1679</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>children of, 52, 62, 86</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>son of Benjamin, Rehoboth, 2 December, 1673</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Benjamin</td>
<td>son of, 62</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savage, Sarah</td>
<td>daughter of John, Rehoboth, 18 March, 1679</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ellis</td>
<td>daughter of John, Rehoboth, 1 January, 1675</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of John, Rehoboth, 8 June, 1678</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of, 53, 62, 71</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savory, Moses</td>
<td>son of Thomas, Plymouth, 22 January, 1649</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 June, 1651</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>son of Thomas, Plymouth, 4 March, 1652</td>
<td>14</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mars</td>
<td>daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 7 April, 1654</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>children of, 8, 12, 14, 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 3 July, 1678</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>daughter of, 67</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shaw, Shua</td>
<td>Priscilla, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 22 June, 1680</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne</td>
<td>daughter of John, Rehoboth, 15 March, 1682</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of, 73, 78</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>son of James, Plymouth, 6 December, 1654</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>child of, 16</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shepherdson, Nathaniel</td>
<td>son of Daniel, Rehoboth, 28 October, 1680</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Shepherdson, Daniel, child of, 73
Schrive, Thomas, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 2
September, 1649, 7
Thomas, son of, 7
Shove, Edward, son of George, Taunton, 28 April, 1665, 37
Elizabeth, daughter of George, Taunton, 10 August, 1666, 37
Seeth, son of George, Taunton, 10 December, 1667, 37
Nathaniel, son of George, Taunton, 29 January, 1668, 60
Samuel, son of George, Taunton, 16 June, 1670, 60
Sarah, daughter of George, Taunton, 30 July, 1671, 60
Mary, daughter of George, Taunton, 11 August, 1678, 65
Joan, daughter of George, Taunton, 28 September, 1678, 81
Yet Mercy, daughter of George, Taunton, November, 1682, 85
George, children of, 37, 60, 63, 81, 85
Edward, son of Mr., Taunton, October, 1680, 85
Mr., child of, 85
Skiff, Bathsheba, born at Sandwich, 21 April, 1648, 5
Mary, daughter of James, Sandwich, 24 March, 1650, 11
James, child of, 11
Smalley, Hannah, daughter of John, Plymouth, 14 June, 1641, 27
John, son of John, Plymouth, 8 September, 1644, 27
Isaac, son of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647, 27
Mary, daughter of John, Eastham, 11 December, 1647, 27
John, children of, 27
Smith, Thomas, son of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647, 4
Hannah, daughter of Richard, Plymouth, 23 April, 1647, 4
Richard, children of, 4
Joseph, son of John, Plymouth, 10 April, 1652, 14
John, child of, 14
Hannah, daughter of John, Jun., Plymouth, 11 January, 1649, 8
John, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 1 October, 1651, 12
Eliezer, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 20 April, 1654, 16
Hezekiah, son of John, Jun., Plymouth, 28 November, 1655, 16
John, Jun., children of, 8, 12, 16
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Place</th>
<th>Date</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Elizabeth</td>
<td>John, Taunton</td>
<td>September 1663</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, son of John</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>May 1663</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deborah, daughter of</td>
<td>John, Taunton</td>
<td>7 March 1675</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, daughter of</td>
<td>John, Taunton</td>
<td>22 March 1678</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of John</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>6 December 1680</td>
<td>79</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, daughter of</td>
<td>John, Eastham</td>
<td>21 February 1668</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, daughter of</td>
<td>Samuel, Taunton</td>
<td>17 September 1662</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of Samuel</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>25 January 1664</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of Samuel</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>15 October 1666</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna, daughter of</td>
<td>Samuel, Taunton</td>
<td>20 July 1669</td>
<td>39</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther, daughter of</td>
<td>Samuel, Taunton</td>
<td>6 January 1671</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, son of</td>
<td>Samuel, Taunton</td>
<td>26 July 1674</td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>68</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of</td>
<td>Samuel, Eastham</td>
<td>3 January 1669</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of</td>
<td>Andrew, Taunton</td>
<td>3 October 1675</td>
<td>66</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of Andrew</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>15 May 1678</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susannah, daughter of</td>
<td>Andrew, Taunton</td>
<td>2 November 1680</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew, son of Andrew</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>2 April 1683</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, son of Henry</td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>4 December 1673</td>
<td>52</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abiel, son of Henry</td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>24 December 1676</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, son of</td>
<td>Daniel, Rehoboth</td>
<td>7 August 1674</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ebenezer, son of Daniel</td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>29 July 1676</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judith, daughter of</td>
<td>Daniel, Rehoboth</td>
<td>7 February 1678</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebekah, daughter of</td>
<td>Daniel, Rehoboth</td>
<td>20 April 1680</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>53, 62, 71, 73</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deborah, daughter of</td>
<td>Ralph, Eastham</td>
<td>8 March 1694</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow, Anna</td>
<td>Mark, Eastham</td>
<td>7 July 1656</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, son of Mark</td>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>6 August 1668</td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mark, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sparrow, Rebecca</td>
<td>Jonathan, Eastham</td>
<td>30 October 1655</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, son of Jonathan</td>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>2 November 1666</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Prisilla, daughter of</td>
<td>Jonathan, Eastham</td>
<td>13 February 1658</td>
<td>27</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan, son of</td>
<td>Jonathan, Eastham</td>
<td>9 July 1665</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, son of</td>
<td>Jonathan, Eastham</td>
<td>17 March 1669-70</td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>57</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spooner, Sarah</td>
<td>William, Plymouth</td>
<td>5 October 1653</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of William</td>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>14 January 1655</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Staples, Staple</td>
<td>John, son of Joseph</td>
<td>Taunton, 28 January 1670</td>
<td>40</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Amey, daughter of</td>
<td>Joseph, Taunton</td>
<td>13 April 1674</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of</td>
<td>Joseph, Taunton</td>
<td>26 January 1677</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, son of Joseph</td>
<td>Taunton, 12 March 1680</td>
<td>55</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah, daughter of</td>
<td>Joseph, Taunton</td>
<td>17 May 1682</td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Starre, Suarez</td>
<td>Benjamin, son of</td>
<td>Thomas, Yarmouth</td>
<td>6 February 1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jehoshaphat, son of</td>
<td>Thomas, Yarmouth</td>
<td>12 January 1649</td>
<td>9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>3, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevens, Richard</td>
<td>son of Richard, Taunton</td>
<td>23 February 1669</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of</td>
<td>Richard, Taunton</td>
<td>8 June 1672</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, son of Richard</td>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>3 February 1674</td>
<td>60</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tamsen, daughter of</td>
<td>Richard, Taunton</td>
<td>3 July 1677</td>
<td>55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, son of</td>
<td>Richard, Taunton</td>
<td>30 July 1680</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gilbert, son of Francis</td>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td>26 February 1674</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis, son of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stockbridge, Charles,</td>
<td>Charles, son of</td>
<td>Charles, Seintuate</td>
<td>4 February 1668</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Charles, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stoton, Hannah</td>
<td>Nicholas, Taunton</td>
<td>4 July 1679</td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>83</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC. 251

Sturgis, Elizabeth, daughter of Edward, Yarmouth, 20 April, 1648........6
Edward, child of,..................6
Studd, Joseph, son of Robert, Scituate, June, 1639........18
Benjamin, son of Robert, Scituate, August, 1641........18
Thomas, son of Robert, Scituate, 11 December, 1641........18
Samuel, son of Robert, Scituate, June, 1646........18
John, son of Robert, Scituate, April, 1648........18
Eunice, daughter of Robert, Scituate, 23 April, 1650........18
Louisa, daughter of Robert, Scituate, February, 1652........18
Robert, son of Robert, Scituate, 29 February, 1653........18
Robert, children of................18
Sturivant, Ann, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4 June, 1647........4
John, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 17 October, 1650........10
Mary, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 7 December, 1651........13
Samuel, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 19 April, 1654........16
Hannah, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 4 September, 1656........17
John, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 6 September, 1658........22
Lydia, daughter of Samuel, Plymouth, 13 December, 1660........22
James, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 11 February, 1663........25
Joseph, son of Samuel, Plymouth, 16 July, 1666........31
Samuel, children of................4, 10, 13, 16, 17, 22, 25, 31

MARRIAGES.

Sabin, Mercy, and James Welch, (of Swansea,) Rehoboth, 9 November........89
Hannah, and Joseph Allin, Rehoboth, 10 November, 1673........52
Saffin, John, and Martha Willett, Plymouth, 2 December, 1658........22
Sanford, Bathsheba, and Thomas Birch, Swansea, 24 January, 1683........84
Savage, Sarah, and Joseph Brooman, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1681........76
Savory, Mary, and Joseph Ramsden, Plymouth, 16 October, 1661........22
Scudder, Hannah, and Joshua Bangs, Eastham, 1 December, 1669........58

Shaw, James, and Mary Mitchell, Plymouth, 24 December, 1652........14
Jonathan, and Thebe Watson, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656........17
Shelley, Shirley, Hannah, and David Linnett, Barnstable, 15 March, 1652........46
Mary, and William Harlow, Plymouth, 25 January, 1665........26
Susanna, and Samuel Gaunder, Plymouth, 20 December, 1652........75
Shirley, Elizabeth, and Jacob Cooke, Plymouth, 18 November, 1669........32
Shirley, William, and Elizabeth Lettice, Plymouth, 18 October, 1655........17
Shove, George, and Hopestill Newman, Taunton, 12 July, 1664........59
George, and Mrs. Walley, Taunton, 18 February, 1674-5........65
Skiff, Patience, and Elisha Bourne, Sandwich, 26 October, 1675........81
Silvester, Lydia, and Nathaniel Rawlins, Scituate, 4 September, 1652........19
Elizabeth, Scituate, and John Lowell, Boston, 24 January, 1638........49
Richard, daughter of, married, 4 Sept., 1652........19
Richard, daughter of, married 24 Jan., 1638........49
Smalley, Hannah, and John Bangs, Eastham, 23 January, 1660........28
Smith, John, Jr., and Deborah Howland, Plymouth, 4 January, 1648........5
John, and Hannah Williams, Eastham, 24 May, 1670........67
Hannah, and Frances Curtice, Plymouth, 28 December, 1671........33
John, Sea., Taunton, and Jael Packer, (Bridgewater,) 15 November, 1672........59
Andrew, and Mary Bunley, Taunton, 5 January, 1673........58
Sarah, and John Woodcocke, Jun., Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673........52
Hannah, and John White, Taunton, 24 February, 1679........83
Sarah, and John Thompson, Rehoboth, 19 September, 1682........79
Snow, Mark, and Ann Cooke, Eastham, 18 January, 1654........10
Mark, and Jane Prece, Eastham, 9 January, 1660........28
Sarah, and William Walker, Eastham, 23 February, 1664........13
Ruth, and John Cole, Eastham, 10 December, 1666........57
Southworth, Elizabeth, and Joseph Howland, Plymouth, 7 December, 1664........23
Nathanial, and Desire Gray, Plymouth, 10 January, 1671........33
## DEATHS AND BURIALS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date and Location</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sabine, Sabin, David</td>
<td>son of Nehemiah, Rehoboth,</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>buried 4 February, 1674</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nehemiah, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Experience, daughter</td>
<td>of Joseph, Rehoboth,</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, son of Joseph</td>
<td>buried 8 May, 1681</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saphen, Experience,</td>
<td>daughter of Samuel,</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>Rehoboth, May, 1676</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Salbury, John, Swansey</td>
<td>buried 24 June, 1673</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, Swansey,</td>
<td>buried 24 June, 1673</td>
<td>61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savage, Elizabeth,</td>
<td>daughter of John, Rehoboth,</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>buried 3 March, 1673</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Rehoboth, buried</td>
<td>22 August, 1678</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savory, Moses, son of</td>
<td>Thomas, Plymouth, buried 9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>June, 1650</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shaw, Alice, wife of</td>
<td>John, Plymouth, buried 6</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>March, 1654</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, wife of</td>
<td></td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shove, Edward, son of</td>
<td>George, Taunton, buried 7</td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>August, 1665</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopsetill, wife of</td>
<td>George, Taunton, died 7</td>
<td>53, 65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>March, 1673-4</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George, wife of</td>
<td></td>
<td>53, 65</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George, mother of</td>
<td></td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Skaffe, Elizabeth,</td>
<td>Rehoboth, 25 June, 1676</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Thomas, son of</td>
<td>Richard, Plymouth, died</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1648</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## BIRTHS.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date and Location</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Richard, child</td>
<td>of</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Agnes, wife of Francis</td>
<td>Taunton, died 6 January,</td>
<td>33</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1665</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis, wife of</td>
<td></td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah, daughter of</td>
<td>Samuel, Taunton, died 18</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>July, 1665</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, child of</td>
<td></td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia, wife of John,</td>
<td>Sen., Taunton, died 21</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>July, 1672</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen., wife of</td>
<td></td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, Rehoboth, 1</td>
<td>March, 1676</td>
<td>63</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow, Anna, wife of</td>
<td>Mark, Eastham, died 21 July</td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1656</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td>30</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Southworth, Thomas,</td>
<td>Plymouth, died 8 December,</td>
<td>32</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1639</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Spooner, Elizabeth,</td>
<td>wife of William, Plymouth</td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>died 28 April, 1648</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, wife of</td>
<td></td>
<td>5</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stevens, Elizabeth,</td>
<td>wife of Francis, Rehoboth,</td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>buried 4 March, 1675</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis, wife of</td>
<td></td>
<td>62</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sturgis, Joseph,</td>
<td>Yarmouth, buried 16 April,</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1650</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sturtivant, John, son</td>
<td>of Samuel, died 30 October</td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>1659</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, child of,</td>
<td></td>
<td>10</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sutton, Julian, Rehoboth,</td>
<td>buried 4 June, 1678</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

## MARRIAGES, ETC.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Date and Location</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Talbot, Talbot, Talbutt, Gared, son of Garrett, Taunton, 20 March, 1667</td>
<td>37</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter of Jarudd, Taunton, 14 December, 1671</td>
<td>60</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, son of Jared, Taunton, 29 February, 1673</td>
<td>63</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 October, 1675</td>
<td>68</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, son of Jared, Taunton, 21 February, 1679</td>
<td>81</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jared, children of,</td>
<td></td>
<td>81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Ruth, daughter</td>
<td>Richard, Yarmouth,</td>
<td>3</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>of, 29 July, 1647</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ann, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 2 December, 1648</td>
<td>7</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, 11 April, 1649</td>
<td>9</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, children of</td>
<td></td>
<td>3, 7, 9</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Martha, born at Yarmouth, 18 December, 1650</td>
<td>12</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia, daughter of Henry and Lydia, (Hatch), Barnstable, 21 June, 1655</td>
<td>47</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Birthplace</td>
<td>Date</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-------------------------------</td>
<td>----------------------------</td>
<td>------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taylor, Jonathan</td>
<td>son of Henry and Lydia</td>
<td>20 April, 1638</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Temple, Templar</td>
<td>Hannah, daughter of Richard,</td>
<td>Yarmouth, 5 January, 1642</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>son of Richard, Yarmouth, 22 January, 1648</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>6, 7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thayer</td>
<td>Johann, daughter of Nathaniel, Taunton, 13 December, 1665</td>
<td>30, 37</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thresher</td>
<td>Israel, son of Christopher, Taunton, 15 September, 1648</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Christopher</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Israel, Taunton, 7 August, 1677</td>
<td>82</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thober, Thurberry</td>
<td>Mary, daughter of John and Mary, Swansey, 10 July, 1674</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>son of John and Mary, Swansey, 24 November, 1676</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>daughter of John and Mary, Swansey, 24 August, 1678</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rachel</td>
<td>daughter of John and Mary, Swansey, 5 March, 1682 – 3</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>84, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth</td>
<td>daughter of Thomas and Ruth, Swansey, 16 July, 1682</td>
<td>80</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abigail</td>
<td>daughter of Thomas and Ruth, Swansey, 31 October, 1683</td>
<td>85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>80, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thurston</td>
<td>Sarah, daughter of Daniel, Rehoboth, 2 January, 1659</td>
<td>88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tiffeny</td>
<td>Sarah, daughter of Humphrey and Elizabeth, Swansey, 6 July, 1683</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Humphrey</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tilden, Titian</td>
<td>Nathaniel, son of Joseph, Scituate, September, 1650</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of Joseph, Scituate, December, 1652</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebecca</td>
<td>daughter of Joseph, Scituate, February, 1654</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>son of Joseph, Scituate, 12 February, 1656</td>
<td>21</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>son of Joseph, Scituate, 14 May, 1659</td>
<td>49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>21, 49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mercy</td>
<td>daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 1 May, 1654</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 14 October, 1662</td>
<td>29</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>29, 50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tinkham, Ephraim</td>
<td>son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 August, 1649</td>
<td>7</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ebenezer</td>
<td>son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 30 September, 1651</td>
<td>12</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tinkham, Peter</td>
<td>son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 25 December, 1653</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hezekiah</td>
<td>son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 8 February, 1655</td>
<td>16</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 7 June, 1658</td>
<td>17</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Ephraim, Plymouth, 5 August, 1661</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 15 November, 1663</td>
<td>26</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>son of Ephraim, Plymouth, 11 April, 1666</td>
<td>31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>7, 12, 15, 16, 17, 26, 31</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tisdall</td>
<td>Abigail, daughter of John, Taunton, 15 July, 1667</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of John, Taunton, 10 August, 1669</td>
<td>54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Remember</td>
<td>daughter of John, Taunton, 8 July, 1673</td>
<td>69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>54, 69</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anna</td>
<td>daughter of John, Jun., Taunton, 27 January, 1672</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Jun., child of</td>
<td>59</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Titus</td>
<td>Lydia, daughter of John, Rehoboth, 6 December, 1674</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>child of</td>
<td>53</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 29 July, 1680</td>
<td>73</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hannah</td>
<td>daughter of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 10 November, 1682</td>
<td>78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of John, Jun., Rehoboth, 12 March, 1678</td>
<td>71</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Jun., children of</td>
<td>71, 73, 78</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>daughter of Silas, Rehoboth, 30 March, 1681</td>
<td>77</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silas</td>
<td>son of Silas, Rehoboth, 12 August, 1683</td>
<td>87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silas</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>77, 87</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Togood</td>
<td>John, son of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, Swansey, 20 April, 1679</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth</td>
<td>daughter of Nathaniel and Elizabeth, Swansey, 25 July, 1682</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>84</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thompson</td>
<td>John, child of</td>
<td>4</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>son of John, Plymouth, 24 November, 1649</td>
<td>8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>children of</td>
<td>4, 8</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Torrey</td>
<td>James, son of James, Scituate, 3 September, 1614</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>son of James, Scituate, March 15, 1648</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>son of James, Scituate, 18 March, 1648</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Damaris</td>
<td>daughter of James, Scituate, 26 October, 1651</td>
<td>18</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>son of James, Scituate, 20 September, 1654</td>
<td>19</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

MARRIAGES.

Talbutt, Garrett, and Sarah Andrews, Taunton, 1... 35
April, 1694, 38

Tayler, Henry, and Lydia Hatch, Barnstable, 19... 47
December, 1650, 19

Templar, Anne, of Charlestown, and Nathaniel... 35
Morton, of Plymouth, 29 April, 1674.

Thirber, Mary, and Samuel Bullocke, Swansea, 12... 48
November, 1673, 20

Thompson, John, and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 19... 48
September, 1682, 79

Thrasher, Thrasher, Hannah, and Stephen Case-... 48
well, Taunton, 29 December, 1672, 59

Israel, and Mary Caswell, Taunton, 15 Au-... 82

Thrasher, Sarah, and Benjamin Leonard, Taunton,... 83
15 January, 1678, 83

Samuel, (of Taunton,) and Bethy Brookes, Rehoboth, 4 December, 88

Thurston, Daniel, and Hannah Miller, Rehoboth,... 76
16 December, 1681,

Tilden, Joseph, and Elice Twidem, Scituate, 20... 21
November, 1649, 21

Stephen, and Hannah Little, Scituate, 15 Jan-... 29
uary, 1661,

Lydia, (of Plymouth,) and Samuel Ryder, Taunton, 14 June, 1686, 82

Tilson, Mary, and James Cole, Jun., Plymouth, 23... 70
December, 1652, 70

Elizabeth, and Benajah Dunham, Plymouth, 25 October, 1660, 22

Jane, and Gyles Rickard, Sen., Plymouth, 20... 23
May, 1662, 23

Ephraim, and Elizabeth Hoskins, Plymouth, 7 Ju-... 31
ly, 1666,

Tisdall, John, Jun., Taunton, and Hannah Rogers, Duxbury, 23 November, 1694, 55

Mary, and Nathaniel French, Taunton, 9 Jan-... 70
uary, 1676,

Titus, John, and Lydia Redway, Rehoboth, 17... 70
July, 1673, 70

Abigal, and John Fuller, Rehoboth, 25 April, 1673, 52

John, and Sarah Miller, Rehoboth, 3 July, 1677, 52

Mary, and Richard Bowne, Rehoboth, 9 Jan-... 66
uary, 1677,

Toby, Thomas, and Martha Knott, Sandwich, 18... 88
November, 1650, 11

Torrey, James, and Ann Hatch, Scituate, 2 Novem-... 17
ber, 1643,

Turner, Mary, and William Parker, Scituate, 13... 17
November, 1651, 17

Humphrey, daughter of, married, 19

Thomas, and Sarah Hihnd, Scituate, 6 Jan-... 19
uary, 1651,

Twidem, Elice, and Joseph Tilden, Scituate, 20... 21
November, 1649, 21

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Tayler, Ruth, daughter of Richard, Yarmouth, buried 1648, 7

Richard, child of, 7

Ann, Yarmouth, buried 29 March, 1636, 12

Templer, Hester, Yarmouth, buried 13 September, 1649, 10

Tilby, Hugh, Yarmouth, died 28 January, 1647, 4

Tisdall, John, Sen., Taunton, killed 27 June, 1673, 69
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Tisdall, Sarah, wife of John, Sen., Taunton, died December, 1676, 69
John, Sen., wife of, 69
Titus, Lydia, wife of John, Rehoboth, 26 November, 1676, 63
John, wife of, 63
Tompson, John, son of John, Plymouth, died 11 February, 1648, 5
John, son of, 5
Tupper, Thomas, Sen., Sandwich, died 28 March, 1676, 64
Anne, Sandwich, died 4 June, 1676, 64
Turner, Joseph, son of John, Sen., Scituate, died 15 January, 1647, 20, 21
John, Sen., child of, died, 20, 21
Twining, William, Sen., Eastham, died 15 April, 1639, 28

BIRTHS.

Uyley, Lydia, daughter of Samuel, Scituate, 28 December, 1639, 29
Samuel, child of, 29

MARRIAGE.

Uyley, Samuel, and Hannah Hatch, Scituate, 6 December, 1648, 29

BIRTHS.

Vinall, Mary, daughter of Stephen, Scituate, 29 November, 1662, 29
Stephen, child of, 29
Vixon, Jemineth, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 30 August, 1655, 27
Titus, son of Robert, Eastham, 2 December, 1657, 27
Elizabeth, daughter of Robert, Eastham, 29 May, 1660, 27
Robert, children of, 27

MARRIAGES.

Varsall, Varsell, Judith, and Resolved White, Scituate, 8 April, 1640, 19
William, daughter of, married, 19
Frances, and James Adams, Scituate, 16 July, 1645, 19
Vermayes, Benjamin, and Mercy Bradford, Plymouth, 21 December, 1649, 5
Vinall, Mary, and Isaac Chettenden, Scituate, April, 1646, 28
Vinall, Stephen, and Mary Baker, Scituate, 26 February, 1661, 29
Vincent, Mary, Sandwich, married 8 November, 1648, 6

BIRTHS.

Walker, John, son of William, Eastham, 24, April, 1655, 15
William, son of William, Eastham, 2 August, 1659, 27
William, children of, 27
Ebenezer, son of Philip, Rehoboth, 15 November, 1676, 62
Philip, child of, 62
Samuel, son of Samuel, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1682, 79
Samuel, child of, 79
Warren, Warrin, Sarah, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 29 August, 1649, 7

Hep, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 6 (7) March, 1650, (1651), 11, 24
Jane, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10 January, (31 December), 1662, 14, 24
Elizabeth, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 15 September, 1654, 24
Alice, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 2 August, 1656, 24
Mary, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 20 February, 1657, 24
Mary, daughter of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 9 March, 1660, 24
Nathaniel, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 10 March, 1661, 24
John, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 23 October, 1663, 24
James, son of Nathaniel, Plymouth, 7 November, 1663, 24, 25
Nathaniel, children of, 11, 14, 24, 25
Mercy, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 23 September, 1653, 33
Abigail, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 March, 1655, 34
Joseph, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 8 January, 1657, 34
Patience, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 March, 1660, 34
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 March, 1662, 34
Benjamin, son of Joseph, Plymouth, 15 August, 1662, 34
Joseph, children of, 34
James, son of Richard, Plymouth, 13 January, 1679, 72
James, son of Richard, Plymouth, Jan., 1682, 75
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Warren, Samuel, son of Richard, Plymouth, 7
March, 1682-3, 75
Richard, children of, 72, 75

Waterman, Samuel, son of John, Plymouth, 16
October, 1666, 31
Elizabeth, daughter of John, Plymouth, 15
January, 1668, 32
John, children of, 31, 32

Watson, Samuel, son of George, Plymouth, 18
January, 1647, 5
Elizabeth, daughter of George, Plymouth, 18
January, 1647, 5
Jonathan, son of George, Plymouth, 9 March, 1651, 13
Elkanah, son of George, Plymouth, 25 February, 1653-5, 16
George, children of, 5, 13, 16

West, William, son of John and Mehitabel, Swansea, 11 September, 1633, 85
John, child of, 85

Weaton, Weaten, Weaten, Sarah, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 29 September, 1673, 52
Ebenezer, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 7
March, 1677, 66
Mehitabel, daughter of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 2 April, 1681, 76
Nathaniel, son of Jeremiah, Rehoboth, 6
March, 1678, 87
Jeremiah, children of, 87
Samuel, son of Samuel and Elizabeth, Swansea, 21 July, 1689, 85
Samuel, child of, 85

Whilden, Sarah, Yarmouth, 21 June, 1630, 12

White, William, son of Resolved, Scituate, April,
10, 1642, 19
John, son of Resolved, Scituate, 11th March, 1644, 19
Samuel, son of Resolved, Scituate, 13 March, 1646, 19
Resolved, son of Resolved, Scituate, 12 November, 1647, 19
Anna, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4 June, 1649, 19
Elizabeth, daughter of Resolved, Scituate, 4
June, 1652, 19
Josiah, son of Resolved, Scituate, 29 September, 1654, 19
Resolved, children of, 19
Nichols, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 23 October, 1676, 70
Ephraim, son of Nicholas, Taunton, 8 February, 1678, 80
Doris, daughter of Nicholas, Taunton, 24
September, 1680, 80
Nicholas, children of, 70, 80
John, son of John, Taunton, 16 August, 1681, 80

White, Hannah, daughter of John, Taunton, 19
April, 1683, 86
John, children of, 80, 86

Whittaker, Whitaker, Whitacar, Mehitabel, daughter of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1674, 53
Ephraim, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 27 January, 1678, 71
Noah, son of Richard, Rehoboth, 31 January, 1682, 78
Richard, children of, 53, 71, 78

Wilsor, Mary, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 18 March, 1661, 37
Samuel, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 April, 1663, 37
Rebekah, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, 13
January, 1664, 37
Hannah, daughter of Shadrach, 24 February, 1667, 37
Joseph, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 27 July, 1670, 39
Shadrach, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 5 December, 1672, 59
John, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 2 March, 1674-5, 65
Eliezer, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 1 July, 1677, 69
Benjamin, son of Shadrach, Taunton, 23 July, 1682, 83
Shadrach, children of, 37, 39, 69, 66, 69, 83
Anna, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 7 May, 1672, 60
Joseph, daughter of, 60
Willet, Willett, Esther, daughter of Thomas, Plymouth, 6 July, 1647, 4
James, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 24 November, 1649, 8
Hezekiah, son of Thomas, Plymouth, 20 July, 1651, 12
Thomas, children of, 4, 8, 12
Hezekiah, son of Captain, 16 November, or thereabouts, 1658, 15
Captain, child of, 15

Williams, Nathaniel, son of Thomas, Eastham, 24
April, 1655, 15
Thomas, child of, 15
Elizabeth, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 30
July, 1669, 40
Richard, son of Joseph, Taunton, 26 November, 1671, 54
Mehitabel, daughter of Joseph, Taunton, 4
June, 1676, 65
Joseph, son of Joseph, Taunton, 13 February, 1678, 83
Joseph, children of, 40, 54, 65, 83
John, son of Nathaniel, Taunton, 27 August, 1675, 66
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Event</th>
<th>Date</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Williams, Nathaniel</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Willis, Samuel</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>1628</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilmouth, William</td>
<td>Birth</td>
<td>1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruth, daughter</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1673</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sarah, daughter</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1674</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, son of</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1675</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Elizabeth, daughter</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, child of</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, son of</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary, daughter</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anne, daughter</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Jun.</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Esther, daughter</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rebeca, daughter</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan, children of</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1678</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wing, Winge</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim, son of John</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, Yarmouth</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1650</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deborah, Sandwich</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1648</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim, Sandwich</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1649</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Merry, daughter</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1650</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, child of</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1650</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winslow, Benjamin</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1652</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winter,</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Witherell, Sarah</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1647</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, son of Henry</td>
<td>MARRIAGE</td>
<td>1647</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

**MARRIAGES.**

Walker, James, Jun., Taunton, married, 23 December, 1647.
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

Walker, William, and Sarah Snow, Eastham, 25 February, 1654, 15
James, Sen., and Sarah Rowe, Taunton, 4 November, 1678, 69
Sarah, and Abraham Perren, Rehoboth, 27 December, 1677, 66
Esther, and Joseph Wood, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, 83
Samuel, and Martha Iyle, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1681, 76
James, Sen., marriage of Samuel Ryder and Lydia Tilden by, Taunton, 14 June, 1689, 82
Walley, Mrs., and George Shoe, Taunton, 18 February, 1674-5, 65
Waterman, John, and Ann Sturtivant, Plymouth, 7 December, 1665, 31
Watson, Pebe, and Jonathan Shaw, Plymouth, 22 January, 1656, 17
Mary, and Thomas Leonard, Plymouth, 21 August, 1662, 23
Elizabeth, and Joseph Williams, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, 31
Welch, James, (of Swansea,) and Mercy Sabin, Rehoboth, 9 November, 1667, 88
Wells, Mary, and Thomas Huckens, Barnstable, 1642, 44
Wheaton, Wheaten, Hannah, and John Butterworth, Rehoboth, 4 September, 1674, 53
Mary, and Thomas Man, Rehoboth, 9 April, 1678, 71
White, Resolved, and Judith Varssall, Scituate, 8 April, 1640, 19
Elizabeth, and Thomas Piseen, Jun., Scituate, 18 September, 1662, 29
Nicholas, Jun., and Ursilla Maycomber, (Marshfield,) Taunton, 9 December, 1673, 70
John, and Hannah Smith, Taunton, 24 February, 1679, 83
Wilborn, Sarah, and Nathaniel Hoare, Taunton, 2 February, 1681, 80
Wilcockes, Daniel, and Elizabeth Cooke, Plymouth, 28 November, 1651, 23
Wilden, Henry, married at Yarmouth, 25 January, 1647, 4
Willett, Mary, and Samuel Hooker, Plymouth, 22 September, 1658, 21
Martha, and John Stoffin, Plymouth, 2 December, 1658, 22
James, and Elizabeth Hunt, Rehoboth, 17 April, 1673, 52
Herrick, and Andia Browne, Swansea, 7 January, 1675, 61
Williams, Mary, and Anthony Dodson, Scituate, 12 November, 1651, 17
Williams, Joseph, and Elizabeth Watson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, 31
Hannah, and John Smith, Eastham, 24 May, 1670, 57
Isaac, and Judith Cooper, Rehoboth, 13 November, 1677, 66
Sarah, and Benjamin Deane, Taunton, 6 January, 1680, 82
Willis, Richard, and Patience Bonum, Plymouth, 28 December, 1670, 38
Wilmouth, Wilmoth, Thomas, and Mary Robinson, Rehoboth, 7 June, 1674, 53
Thomas, Sen., and Rachel Read, Rehoboth, 27 June, 1678, 71
Jonathan, and Esther Pecke, Rehoboth, 29 December, 1680, 72
Mary, and Joseph Rockett, Rehoboth, 5 January, 1689, 72
Winslow, Mary, and Edward Gray, Plymouth, 16 January, 1650, 11
Hannah, and William Crow, Plymouth, 1 April, 1664, 25
Witherell, Elizabeth, and John Bryant, Scituate, 22 December, 1651, 40
Mary, and Thomas Oldham, Scituate, 20 November, 1657, 49
Dorothy, and Elias Irish, Taunton, 28 August, 1674, 65
William, Jun., and Elizabeth Newland, Taunton, 14 March, 1681, 80
Wood, Abigail, and Jonathan Pratt, Plymouth, 2 November, 1664, 25
Sarah, and John Fallowell, Plymouth, 15 February, 1667, 31
John, daughter of, married, 31
Sarah, and John Nelson, Plymouth, 28 November, 1667, 31
Henry, daughter of, married, 31
Joseph, and Esther Walker, Taunton, 1 January, 1679, 83
Woodcocke, John, Jun., and Sarah Smith, Rehoboth, 26 February, 1673, 62
Deborah, and Benjamin Onion, (of Dedham,) Rehoboth, 24 May, 1688, 68
Woodward, Israel, and Jane Godfrey, Taunton, 4 August, 1670, 69
John, and Sarah Crossman, Rehoboth, 11 November, 1675, 62
Jane, and John Cobb, Taunton, 13 June, 1676, 69
Woolcott, Sarah, and William Clarke, Plymouth, 1 March, 1659, 22
Wormall, Esther, and Joseph Dunham, Plymouth, 20 August, 1669, 32
Wright, Edward, and Lydia Ralins, Scituate, 25 May, 1664, 29
INDEX TO BIRTHS, MARRIAGES, ETC.

DEATHS AND BURIALS.

Walker, Experience, daughter of Philip, Rehoboth, buried 10 November, 1674, ... 64
Philip, child of ... 54
Deacon Philip, Rehoboth, 21 August, 1679, ... 67
Michael, Rehoboth, buried 16 February, 1677, ... 67
Elizabeth, wife of James, Sen., Taunton, died 30 July, 1678, ... 69
James, Sen., wife of ... 69
Warren, Elizabeth, Plymouth, died 2 October, 1673, ... 35
Watson, Samuel, son of George, Plymouth, died 20 August, 1649, ... 8
Phebe, wife of George, Plymouth, died 22 May, 1663, ... 23
George, child of ... 23
George, wife of ... 23
Webb, Audey, Plymouth, died 4 March, 1651, ... 13
Wheaton, Samuel, Sen., Swansey, died 2 February, 1683, ... 85
Whitney, Winnefed, wife of Thomas, Plymouth, died 23 July, 1660, ... 22
Thomas, wife of ... 22
Wilbore, Elizabeth, wife of Joseph, Taunton, died 9 November, 1670, ... 39
Joseph, wife of ... 39
Mary, daughter of Shadrach, Taunton, died 19 January, 1674, ... 55
Shadrach, child of ... 55
Hannah, Taunton, died 3 December, 1675, ... 65
Willett, Willet, Hezekiah, son of Captain Willet, Plymouth, died 26 July, 1651, ... 13
Captain, child of ... 13
Rebecca, died at Plymouth, 2 April, 1692, ... 14
Captain Thomas, Swansey, 3 August, 1674, ... 51
Ellice, wife of James, Rehoboth, July, 1676, ... 63
James, wife of ... 63

Wilmouth, Wilmouth, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 12 November, 1676, ... 63
—, wife of Thomas, Sen., Rehoboth, February, 1676, ... 63
Thomas, Sen., wife of ... 63
Wing, Winge, John, Yarmouth, son of, died December, 1648, ... 7
Ephraim, Sandwich, buried 10 Dec. 1649, ... 9
Ephraim, Yarmouth, buried last of December, 1649, ... 10
Winter, Catharine, Scituate, died 28 December, 1653, ... 19
Wood, John, son of Stephen, Plymouth, 1648, ... 5
Stephen, son of ... 5
Miriam, Sandwich, buried 9 May, 1648, ... 6
Woodcocke, Nathaniel, Rehoboth, 28 April, 1676, ... 63
Sarah, wife of John, Rehoboth, 10 May, 1676, ... 63
John, wife of ... 63
Woodward, Israel, Taunton, died 15 June, 1674, ... 69
Wright, Mordecai, Sandwich, buried 20 March, 1649, ... 9
William, Sandwich, buried 2 May, 1648, ... 6

BIRTHS.

YEATES, JOHN, JUN., son of John, son-in-law to Richard Higgens, Duxbury, 15 August, 1650, ... 27
John, child of ... 27
Young, John, son of John, Plymouth, 9 November, 1649, ... 7
John, son of ... 7

MARRIAGES.

Young, Yeouge, John, married at Plymouth, 13 December, 1648, ... 5
George, and Hannah Pinson, Scituate, 15 January, 1661, ... 29
# Index

## Towns, Places, and Clerks.

### Towns and Places.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Town</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Barnstable</td>
<td>41–47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Boston</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Braintree</td>
<td>40, 54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Bridgewater</td>
<td>36, 38, 55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dartmouth</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Duxbury</td>
<td>27, 55</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eastham</td>
<td>15, 26–28, 30, 56–58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hull, alias Nantasket</td>
<td>33, 54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lakenham</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Marshfield</td>
<td>38, 44, 70, 89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Milton</td>
<td>70</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nantasket, alias Hull</td>
<td>33, 54</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Newport, Rhode Island</td>
<td>36</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Plymouth</td>
<td>4, 5, 7, 8, 10–17, 21–27, 31–35, 42, 44, 64, 67, 68, 72, 74–76, 82, 84, 89</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>5, 6, 8, 9, 11, 13, 14, 64, 81</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>17, 21, 28, 29, 42, 46, 49, 50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Swansea</td>
<td>48, 49, 51, 61, 72, 80, 81, 84, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Taunton</td>
<td>30, 35–40, 54, 55, 58–60, 65, 66, 68–70, 73, 80, 81–86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wesquabenassett</td>
<td>38</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Yarmouth</td>
<td>3, 4, 6, 7, 9, 10, 12, 44, 45</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

### Clerks.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Clerk</th>
<th>Pages</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Bucke, Isaac</td>
<td>50</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Carpenter, William</td>
<td>52, 54, 64, 67, 71, 77, 79, 87, 88</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cole, Daniel</td>
<td>15</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hinckley, Thomas</td>
<td>47</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ingraham, William</td>
<td>81, 85</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Myles, John, Jun.</td>
<td>48, 49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Snow, Mark</td>
<td>57, 58</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tanner, Nicholas</td>
<td>51, 61</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Torrey, James</td>
<td>17, 19, 21, 28, 49</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tupper, Thomas</td>
<td>64</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wilbore, Skodrach</td>
<td>70, 82–84, 86</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wood, William</td>
<td>6, 9</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(261)
## INDEX

**TO THE**

**TREASURY ACCOUNTS, AND NAMES OF FREEMEN AND OTHERS.**

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>A</th>
<th>BEL, ABEll, PRESERVED, freeman, 209 Allen, Samuel, freeman, 207</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>freeman, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>widow</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Abbott</td>
<td>Edward, 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Pond</td>
<td>ACOOEd, 155, 160—164, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rates</td>
<td>156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167—169</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Acushena</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Adams</td>
<td>Addams, Adames, James, 188, 196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Addey</td>
<td>Webb, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Advard</td>
<td>Aduerd, Henry, 180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>freeman, 183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alden</td>
<td>Aldin, David, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John,</td>
<td>100, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John,</td>
<td>173, 174, 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John,</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John,</td>
<td>Jun., 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>189, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eiseen</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr.</td>
<td>98, 101, 106, 121, 151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>allowance to as Treasurer, 101, 106</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Alerton</td>
<td>Isaac, 173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Allen</td>
<td>Allin, Benjamin, 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis</td>
<td>93, 192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>94, 99—98, 192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John,</td>
<td>93, 96, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John,</td>
<td>175, 180, 181, 198, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>97, 98, 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew</td>
<td>fined, 93, 96—98, 103, 192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph</td>
<td>97, 98, 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph,</td>
<td>Sen., 93, 96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>136, 191, 193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>fined, 90, 96, 97, 98, 99, 103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zechariah, fined, 157, 161, 164</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captain</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Almy</td>
<td>William, freeman, 184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ames</td>
<td>John, freeman, 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>freeman, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Justas</td>
<td>freeman, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Andrew</td>
<td>Andrews, Andrewes, Henry, 195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>119, 120, 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>108, 110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr.</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anger</td>
<td>Samuel, freeman, 209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annadowne, Roger, 121</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>fined, 178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Annable, Ann, 147</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Anthony</td>
<td>193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr.</td>
<td>175, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armstrong, Gregory, 187</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Armitage</td>
<td>Thomas, freeman, 176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arnold</td>
<td>Samuel, 192, 206, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>Jun., 127, 136, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seth</td>
<td>freeman, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assistants, allowance to, 118</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>salary of, 130, 137</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Assonett</td>
<td>Neck, 148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Atkins</td>
<td>Attkins, Henry, 188, 202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Attkinson, Attkinson, Mary, fined, 135</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

(262)
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.

Barstow, William, .......... 99, 120, 124, 199
   freeman, .......... 205
   widow, .......... 133
   alias Church, Sarah, .......... 99, 155
Bartlett, Bartlett, Benjamin, .......... 198
   on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 110
   freeman, .......... 204
   Joseph, 119—122, 124, 128
   freeman, .......... 203
   Mercy, .......... 126
   Robert, .......... 189, 197
   freeman, .......... 174
Bashop, Richard, .......... 188
Bassett, Nathaniel, freeman, .......... 181
   William, .......... 104, 140, 210
   William, Sen., .......... 190, 202
   William, Jun., .......... 190, 199
Bates, John, .......... 119, 120
Bayley, Bayliffe, Bayliffe, Guido, freeman, .......... 185
   John, 109, 111, 116, 120, 124, 127, 129, 133, 136,
   141, 143, 145, 147
   Beuchamp, Mr., .......... 210
   Beamont, John, .......... 191
   Bearne, Richard, .......... 182
   Richard, freeman, .......... 187
   Bearne, Bearse, Austine, .......... 193, 200
   freeman, .......... 206
Baxter, John, .......... 193
Bennitt, Benitt, James, .......... 151, 152
   Richard, .......... 155, 157, 160, 162
   Berry, Berrey, Anthony, .......... 194
   Edmond, .......... 193
   Richard, .......... 109, 128, 130, 194
   freeman, .......... 196
   Richard, Sen., .......... 127
Beebe, Beezey, Beezeh, Besbye, Besbech, Besbeech, Besbeech, Elisha, .......... 192, 201
   freeman, .......... 183, 207
Biddle, Biddle, Joseph, .......... 196
   freeman, .......... 182
Biel, Nathaniel, .......... 196

Atkinson, Thomas, freeman, .......... 174
Atwood, John, freeman, .......... 188
Nathaniel, freeman, .......... 173
Stephen, .......... 161
Austine, John, freeman, .......... 186
Jonas, freeman, .......... 187
Aymes, John, .......... 190

Bacon, Nathaniel, .......... 105, 193, 200
   on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 101, 110, 116
   freeman, .......... 177, 207
   Samuel, freeman, .......... 179
   Mr., .......... 133, 136, 140
Badlow, Francis, .......... 109
Badfish, Robert, freeman, .......... 184
See Botefish.
Baker, Francis, freeman, .......... 115, 116, 120
   Kenelm, freeman, .......... 208
   Samuel, freeman, .......... 178
   William, .......... 188
   Banges, Edward, freeman, .......... 189, 201
   John, freeman, .......... 184, 208
   Jonathan, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 155
   Joshua, freeman, .......... 208
Bankes, Richard, freeman, .......... 183
Barden, William, .......... 196
Barker, Francis, freeman, .......... 145
   John, .......... 196
   freeman, .......... 182, 207, 208
   Robert, .......... 196, 198
   freeman, .......... 182, 204
Barlow, George, .......... 99, 102, 111, 115, 116
   marshal, .......... 95
   freeman, .......... 180
   Sarah, .......... 126
   ——, .......... 99
Barnes, John, .......... 94, 100, 114, 116, 188, 197
   freeman, .......... 174
   Jonathan, freeman, .......... 203
   Joshua, freeman, .......... 185
   rates, 118, 123, 136, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146,
   149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169
   names of freemen and others, of, 176, 179, 193,
   209, 204
Barratt, John, .......... 195
Barrell, William, freeman, .......... 205
Barrow, John, .......... 118, 116
Barstow, Joseph, freeman, .......... 204
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.

Billington, Dorcas, .......... 137
  Francis, .......... 187
    freeman, .......... 181
  Joseph, .......... 187
    freeman, .......... 181
  Samuel, .......... 97, 118, 290
  --, .......... 89
  Binson, John, freeman, .......... 203
  Bird, Thomas, .......... 188
  Black, Blacke, Miles, .......... 192
    freeman, .......... 179
  Blackwell, John, freeman, .......... 184, 205
  Blake, Blake, Christopher, .......... 127, 129, 130
  Blakemore, John, freeman, .......... 184
  Blisse, Blesse, George, freeman, .......... 184
  Blossome, Peter, freeman, .......... 183, 200
    freeman, .......... 182, 206
  Boardman, Bordman, Burman, Boreman, Thomas, 151, 152, 192, 193
    freeman, .......... 184
  Bobbitt, Bobbett, Edward, freeman, .......... 105
  Bonney, Thomas, .......... 190
    freeman, .......... 181, 182
  Bonum, George, .......... 100, 102, 180, 197
    freeman, .......... 181, 202
  Booth, Thomas, freeman, .......... 178
  Boston, .......... 117
  Bosworth, Jonathan, freeman, .......... 178
  Jonathan, Sen., freeman, .......... 209
  Joseph, freeman, .......... 209
  Botefish, Robert, .......... 192
    See Badfish.
  Bourne, Burne, Borne, Henry, .......... 193, 200
    See Burne.
    freeman, .......... 175, 177
  John, .......... 196, 201
    on committee to take Treasurer's account, .......... 119
      freeman, .......... 207
  Richard, .......... 192, 199
    freeman, .......... 175
    on committee to take the Treasurer's account, .......... 110, 113, 119, 129
  Shearashub, .......... 192
    freeman, .......... 175
  Thomas, .......... 185, 201
    freeman, .......... 174, 177
  Bower, George, freeman, .......... 174
  Bowin, Bowine, Obadiah, freeman, .......... 178
  Bowin, Richard, .......... 201
    Richard, Jun., freeman, .......... 179
  Bradford, John, .......... 188, 201
  Joseph, freeman, .......... 202
  William, .......... 177
    freeman, .......... 173, 202
  Captain, .......... 133
  Mr., .......... 105, 188
  Mrs., .......... 94, 101, 102, 105, 128, 150
  Branch, John, freeman, .......... 178, 207
  Bray, Thomas, freeman, .......... 185
  Brayman, Thomas, freeman, .......... 187
  Breets, .......... 165
    See Brit.
  Breles, Robert, .......... 191
  Brewster, John, .......... 190
  Jonathan, freeman, .......... 174
  Love, .......... 190
  William, .......... 177
    freeman, .......... 173, 204
    Wrestling, freeman, .......... 204
  Brick, .......... 188
  Bridgewater, .......... 106, 116, 148
    rates, 117, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149,
    150, 154, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169
    names of freemen and others, .......... 185, 202
  Briggs, Briggs, Cornelius, freeman, .......... 207
    James, fined, .......... 155
    John, of Taunton, fined, .......... 149, 151, 159
      freeman, .......... 184, 186
    Jonathan, freeman, .......... 187
    Walter, .......... 100, 190, 199
      freeman, .......... 183, 204
    Brit, Brett, William, .......... 106, 189, 202
    on committee to take Treasurer's account, .......... 110
      freeman, .......... 175
    Brookes, Gilbert, .......... 196, 199
    Gilbert, freeman, .......... 209
    Nathaniel, freeman, .......... 205
    William, .......... 186, 199
      freeman, .......... 180
    Brought, Edward, .......... 196
    Brown, Browne, James, .......... 185, 201
      salary of, .......... 145
      John, .......... 189, 195, 201
        freeman, .......... 173, 182
      John, Jun., .......... 201
      Peter, .......... 210
      William, .......... 189
        freeman, .......... 181
      Mr., .......... 122, 124
    Brussells, James, freeman, .......... 185
      See Bursell.
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC. 265
Bryant, Bryan, John, 127, 192, 198
John, of Scituate, Freeman, 183, 204
John, of Taunton, Freeman, 186, 205
John, Sen., of Plymouth, 128
John, Jun., Freeman, 204
Stephen, 187, 190, 197, 198
Freeman, 202
Buck, Bucke, Isaac, 191, 199
Freeman, 183, 204
John, of Scituate, Freeman, 183, 204
John, of Taunton, Freeman, 186, 205
John, Sen., of Plymouth, 128
John, Jun., Freeman, 204
Buckland, William, Freeman, 178
Buckley, Edward, Freeman, 177
Buitt, George, Freeman, 183
Bullocke, Richard, Freeman, 178
Samuel, Freeman, 209
Bumpasse, Edward, Freeman, 196, 210
John, Freeman, 182
Edward, Jun., Freeman, 178
John, Freeman, 178
Bundy, John, 183
Burgess, Jacob, Freeman, 150
John, Freeman, 179, 205, 206
Joseph, Fined, 96, 121, 147
Richard, 192
Thomas, 199
Freeman, 176, 179, 183
Thomas, Senior, 192
Freeman, 205
Thomas, Jun., 97, 98, 192
Burns, see Bourne.
Burrows, Jeremiah, Freeman, 183
Bursell, James, 194
See Brussels.
Bursley, John, 193
Freeman, 179
Burstall, John, 194
Burt, James, 144
Jonas, Freeman, 196
Richard, Freeman, 187, 206
Bishop, John, Freeman, 176
Butler, Dorothy, 103
Obadiah, 103
Thomas, 97, 192
Freeman, 181
Butterworth, John, Freeman, 178
Byrd, Thomas, 192
Freeman, 183
CADE, JAMES, Freeman, 185
Callender, ——, of Swansea, 161
Cape, fishing, profits of, to be demanded in behalf of the country, 153
money from, 165
Carew, John, Freeman, 182
Carpenter, Joseph, Freeman, 179
William, 201
Freeman, 177, 196
William, Sen., Freeman, 209
William, Jun., Freeman, 178
Carre, John, 202
Carver, Robert, 196, 201
Freeman, 182
Case, Edward, 195, 209
Freeman, 176
Casey, Casley, Carsley, John, 115, 117, 193
William, 195, 200
Freeman, 176
Casell, Thomas, 195
Cassell, Thomas, Freeman, 176, 178
Casswell, Freeman, 186
Cauell, Nathaniel, wife of, fined, 148
Chapin, an Indian, fined, 110
Chadwell, Richard, Freeman, 192
Chaffey, Nathaniel, Freeman, 209
Chambers, Robert, 196
Thomas, 191, 198
Freeman, 175
Chandler, Chandller, Chandlur, Chandlor, Chand- dler, Edmund, 198
Freeman, 174
John, Freeman, 204
Roger, 198
Freeman, 174
Samuel, 131, 190
Freeman, 181
See Chander.
Chapman, Ralph, 196
Freeman, 178, 182
Charles II., charge of the proclamation of, 105, 106
Commissioners of, 112
Chase, John, 143
William, Freeman, 185, 186
William, Senior, 194
William, Jun., 194
Chauncey, Charles, 190
Freeman, 174, 175
Chaundor, Nathaniel, 190
See Chandler.
Checkett, Josias, Freeman, 183
Chichester, James, 194
Childs, Richard, Freeman, 208
Chillingworth, Thomas, [see Shillingsworth,] 196
Chisholm, John, 108, 200
Elder John, Freeman, 206
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Index</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Chittenden, Chettenden, Benjamin, fined</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, freeman</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td>191, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on committee to take the Treasurer’s account</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel, freeman</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, freeman</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Church, Nathaniel</td>
<td>107, 110, 205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alias Barstow, Sarah</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Churchill, Churchell, Eliезer, freeman</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>189, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, freeman</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clifton, Thomas, freeman</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clapp, Samuel, freeman</td>
<td>180, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, freeman</td>
<td>175, 183, 198, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clarke, Edmund</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>126, 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>127, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>189, 197, 202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thurston, Jun</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>95, 121, 165, 166, 168, 190, 197, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on committee to take the Treasurer’s account</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr</td>
<td>167</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clary, John, freeman</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clay, Thomas</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cleghorne, James, freeman</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Clemen, Ralph</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cough, Richard, freeman</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cloy, John, freeman</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cobb, Edward, freeman</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>183, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>175, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, freeman</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, of Taunton</td>
<td>126, 128, 130</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>186, 187, 205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cogman, James, freeman</td>
<td>138</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Cushman</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coggen, Henry</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Coggin, Thomas</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cohnennett, freemen of</td>
<td>176, 186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Taunton</td>
<td>137, 194, 202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cole, Daniel</td>
<td>176, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel, Jun</td>
<td>139, 141, 143, 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hugh</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, fined</td>
<td>101, 127, 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, Sen, 100, 104, 114, 118, 121, 135, 188, 197</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, Jun</td>
<td>113, 114, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Job</td>
<td>137, 194, 202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, freeman</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td>127, 128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Collimore, Collymore, Collymer, Peter</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colman, Coleman, Collman, Edward</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, Sen</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodwife</td>
<td>95, 99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colley, Collyare, William</td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>173, 174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Colston, Joseph, fined</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Come, Francis</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, freeman</td>
<td>173, 174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Commissioners of the United Colonies</td>
<td>138, 159, 165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of Charles IL, £100 to be raised to pay for entertainment of</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooke, Caleb</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis</td>
<td>187, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacob</td>
<td>187, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Jun</td>
<td>187, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, of Taunton</td>
<td>105, 108, 188, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on committee to take Treasurer’s account</td>
<td>93, 116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>174, 177, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roger</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Jun</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Cooper, John, fined</td>
<td>119, 198, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>175, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, freeman</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Sen, freeman</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Jun, freeman</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Jun, freeman</td>
<td>187, 209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Copall, [or Coxall,] Joshua</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC. 267

Copeland, John, a Quaker, ................ 95
Corke, Thomas, freeman, .................. 186
Cort, allowance to, ......................... 121
Cottle, Edward, and wife, fined, ........ 148
Cotton, John, freeman, .................... 202
Coull, Ezra, ............................... 188
Nathaniel, fined, ........................... 122
Country, the, see Plymouth Colony.
Coxam, John, ............................... 155
freeman, ................................. 180
Coxall, see Copall.
Crackstone, John, heirs of, .............. 210
Crispe, George, ............................. 184
Crotcher, Crotker, Eliezer, ............... 161
Francis, ................................. 194, 207
freeman, ................................. 178
Job, freeman, .............................. 207
John, ............................ 193, 200
freeman, ................................. 182
Joseph, freeman, .......................... 207
Josiah, freeman, ........................... 207
William, ................................. 193
freeman, ................................. 182, 206
Crowman, Crossman, John, freeman, .... 206
Robert, fined, .............................. 144
freeman, ................................. 187
—, of Taunton, ............................ 160
Crow, Crowe, John, ....................... 115, 194, 200
freeman, ................................. 176, 185
Thomas, freeman, .......................... 186
William, ................................. 188
Yelverton, ................................. 194, 200
freeman, ................................. 185
Crowell, Edward, fined, .................... 126
Cutworth, Israel, freeman, ............... 180
James, ................................. 191, 198, 198
freeman, ................................. 175, 177
Mrs., .................................. 95, 99
Curtis, Curtice, Francis, ................ 190—141, 145, 145
Richard, ................................. 191, 199
freeman, ................................. 204
William, ................................. 191, 199
freeman, ................................. 180
Cushen, John, freeman, ................... 204
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 161
Cushenah, ................................ 107
Cushman, Eleazer, freeman, .............. 203
Elkanan, freeman, .......................... 203
James, .................................. 191
Thomas, fined, ............................ 112
freeman, ................................. 174, 188, 202
Thomas, Jun., freeman, ................... 202
the elder, ................................. 197
See Cochman.
Cuthbert, Samuel, freeman, .............. 181, 188
C—, Richard, of Barnstable, freeman, 1657, 179
DANFORTH, SAMUEL, freeman, .......... 206
Dammon, Dammen, John, .................. 191
freeman, ................................. 183
Dartmouth, ............................... 137
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 143, 144, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
Darison, George, ........................... 143, 145, 147
Davis, Dolor, freeman, ................. 177, 182
and sons, ................................. 193
John, ................................. 193, 194
freeman, ................................. 179
Nicholas, ................................. 194
freeman, ................................. 179
Robert, ................................. 194
Dean, Deane, Ezra, freeman, ........... 206
John, ................................. 195, 199
freeman, ................................. 176, 206
Joseph, freeman, .......................... 206
Thomas, freeman, .......................... 205
Walter, ................................. 195, 199
freeman, ................................. 176, 205
Delano, Delanoy, Dillano, Dillano, John, freeman, 204
Philip, ................................. 189, 198, 210
Samuel, freeman, .......................... 204
Thomas, ................................. 124
freeman, ................................. 204
and wife, ................................. 122
Dennis, Robert, ............................ 184
freeman, ................................. 185
William, freeman, .......................... 181
Derby, John, ............................... 194
Dexter, Philip, ............................. 127
Thomas, Sen., ............................. 200
freeman, ................................. 179
William, ................................. 200
freeman, ................................. 179, 207
Diddcutt, John, freeman, ............... 184
Dillano, see Delano.
Dillingham, Dillinghame, Edward, ....... 192
freeman, ................................. 183
Henry, ................................. 96, 98, 192
freeman, ................................. 180, 205
wife of, ................................. 103
John, freeman, ............................ 186
Dimmock, Dimmaek, Dimacke, Shuball, ........................ 186
freeman, ................................. 186
Thomas, ................................. 193, 200
freeman, ................................. 176
Dingley, Jacob, freeman, ................. 207
John, ................................. 121, 193, 195, 196, 201
freeman, ................................. 177, 184, 207
freeman, ................................. 177, 184, 207
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.

Doggett, Doghed, Doghead, Doged, John, of Rehoboth, .......... 108
freeman, .......... 179, 207
Samuel, freeman, .......... 208
Thomas, freeman, .......... 178
Doan, Done, Daniel, freeman, .......... 208
Ephraim, .......... 104, 107, 110, 129
freeman, .......... 184, 209
John, .......... 188, 201
freeman, .......... 173, 177, 184, 208
John, Jun., freeman, .......... 208
Doten, John, freeman, .......... 203
Dotey, Edward, .......... 187, 197
freeman, .......... 174
Edward, Sen., freeman, .......... 203
Dotteroh, Philip, .......... 127
Doughty, Doughtey, James, freeman, .......... 178
Draton, Henry, .......... 196
Dunham, Dunhame, Eleazer, freeman, .......... 185
John, .......... 188
freeman, .......... 174, 202
John, Sen., .......... 197
John, Jun., .......... 197
freeman, .......... 174, 207
Joseph, .......... 148, 197
freeman, .......... 181, 202
Jonathan, .......... 197
Samuel, .......... 188, 197
freeman, .......... 202
Samuel, Jun., .......... 142
Thomas, .......... 188
fined, .......... 138
Durand, John, freeman, .......... 189
Duxbury, rates, 117, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146,
149, 150, 153, 155, 158, 159—161, 189, 194, 167, 169.
names of freemen and others of, 174, 181, 182,
189, 198, 203
Dwelly, Dwedley, Richard, .......... 118, 122, 126, 128
his bond forfeited, .......... 126

Eames, Anthony, .......... 291
David, freeman, .......... 208
Mark, .......... 201
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, .......... 110, 152, 139, 140, 143
Earle, Ralph, 109, 111, 113, 116, 120, 124—128,
130, 133
Eastern, rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144,
146, 149, 150, 154, 156—160, 162, 164, 167,
169.
names of freemen and others, .......... 184, 201, 204

Eaton, Benjamin, .......... 115, 187
freeman, .......... 181
Francis, .......... 210
Samuel, .......... 187
Eddenden, Edmund, freeman, .......... 175, 182
Eddy, Eddy, Samuel, freeman, .......... 188, 197
Edge, William, freeman, .......... 194
freeman, .......... 184
See Hodge.

Edson, Samuel, freeman, .......... 185
Edwards, Edward, .......... 188
Eldred, Robert, .......... 122, 124, 125, 197
John, freeman, .......... 185
William, freeman, .......... 186
Ellis, Elisha, John, .......... 99, 102, 192
Manoah, .......... 154
Mary, .......... 154
Lieutenant, .......... 145
Elmes, Rodolphus, freeman, .......... 183, 199
Else, Roger, .......... 194
Emerson, John, freeman, .......... 183
Thomas, .......... 190
Ensign, freeman, .......... 183
Evans, Evan, William, freeman, .......... 195
Ewell, Ewill, Henry, freeman, .......... 182, 194
Ewen, John, .......... 129
Ewer, Ure, Thomas, .......... 93, 96—98

Falland, Thomas, .......... 194, 200
freeman, .......... 176, 185
Fallowell, Gabriel, .......... 188, 197
William, .......... 174, 181
freeman, .......... 181
Goodman, .......... 121
Farewell, Thomas, .......... 195
Farnesed, John, .......... 190
Faunce, John, .......... 189
freeman, .......... 174
Thames, freeman, .......... 203
Peake, Henry, freeman, .......... 192
Robert, .......... 176, 184
Finney, John, freeman, .......... 188, 190
John, Jun., freeman, .......... 174, 181
Peter, .......... 207
Fish, Ambrose, of Sandwich, .......... 165
John, freeman, .......... 192
Jonathan, .......... 179, 184
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Fish, Jonathan</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fitzrandle, Edward</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fleeman, Gregory</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fleane, Thomas</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ford, Ford, Michael</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, Sen.</td>
<td>107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, Jun.</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ford's farm</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rates</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rates</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rates</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foster, Edward</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Freeman</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Jun., Freeman</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Foxwell, John</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis, Indian sachem</td>
<td>123</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman, Edward Jun.</td>
<td>67</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund, Freeman</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund, Sen.</td>
<td>108</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Edmund, Jun.</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>150</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James</td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on committee to take</td>
<td>140</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Treasurer's</td>
<td>141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>account</td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captain</td>
<td>145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lieutenant</td>
<td>146</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on committee to take</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Treasurer's</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>account</td>
<td>112</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr.</td>
<td>128</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman, and others,</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>lists of the names of</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freemens lands</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>at Taunton River,</td>
<td>156</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rates</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>French, Richard,</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Fuller, Jonathan,</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Matthew</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert, Freeman</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel,</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, of Barnstable</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Dry.</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr.</td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

GAGE, THOMAS, Freeman, 186
Gallop, John, 195
Gannett, Ganett, Matthew, 163, 199
Richard, 180, 196
Thomas, 101
Joseph, 190

Gardiner, Samuel, Freeman, 206
Garrat, Mr. 122
Gaunt, Peter, 103, 192
Gibbs, John, Freeman, 184
Thomas, 192
freeman, 179

Gifford, William, 93, 96—98, 103
Gilbert, Giles, 111

Freemen's lands, 154, 161, 166
at Taunton River, rates, 154, 156, 160, 162, 164
Frettown rates, 167
French, Richard, Freeman, 178
Fuller, Jonathan, Freeman, 209
Matthew, 187, 200
Robert, Freeman, 178
Samuel, 122, 188, 191, 197, 200, 210
freeman, 175, 202
Samuel, of Barnstable, 122
Dry, 121, 125
Mr., 120

and magistrates, salaries of, 128, 130, 134, 137,
155, 156, 158—167
Grause, William, 194
Gray, Edward, 125
freeman, 181
John, 132, 133, 135, 194
Joseph, 111
Thomas, 187
William, 161, 165
Green, Greene, Henry, 109, 111
John, 192
freeman, 180
Joseph, 189
Greenfield, Thomas, 93, 95, 192
Griffin, William, 132
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.

Griffin, William, and wife ........................................ 109
Griffith, William .................................................. 127
Grome, Grome, John, freeman .................................... 188
Gungill, John, freeman ............................................. 186
See Gingell.

HACKETT, JABEZ, freeman ........................................ 187
Hadaway, Haddaway, Arthur ...................................... 196

Hallstone, Hallstones, William, 97, 100, 178, 193, 199
—, fine remitted .................................................... 97

Hall, Edward, freeman .............................................. 190
Geoge, freeman ...................................................... 195, 199
John, freeman .......................................................... 193
Joseph, freeman ...................................................... 206
Nathaniel, 144, 166, 168
Samuel, freeman .................................................... 186, 206
Samuel, Sen., of Taunton, freeman ................................ 206
Samuel, Sen., of Yarmouth, freeman ............................. 206
William, freeman .................................................... 208

Hallett, Hallott, Hollet, Hollett, Holllott, Andrew, freeman 184, 185
Andrew, Sen., ......................................................... 194
Andrew, Jun., ......................................................... 194
John, freeman .......................................................... 190, 199
Joseph, freeman ....................................................... 183
Josiah, freeman ......................................................... 107
Samuel, freeman ...................................................... 179

Halloway, Halloway, Hallway, Jane, 128, 128
Timothy, 107—108, 111, 119, 118, 185
freeman ................................................................. 187
William, 193, 196
freeman ................................................................. 176

Hamblin, Hamblen, Hamblene, Elizer, freeman ............... 207
James, 193, 200
freeman ................................................................. 177, 200
James, Sen., freeman ................................................. 206
James, Jun., freeman ................................................. 207
John, freeman .......................................................... 207

Hammon, John .......................................................... 191
Hammond, Benjamin .................................................. 194
Robert, freeman ....................................................... 183
Hanbury, Peter ........................................................ 192
William, ................................................................. 187
freeman ................................................................. 174

Hannore, Hannor, Isaac ............................................. 151, 152
John ................................................................. 199, 200
Harding, John .......................................................... 190
Joseph, freeman ....................................................... 184, 208
Martha ................................................................. 158
Harlow, Samuel, freeman ........................................... 203
William, 100, 197
freeman ................................................................. 184, 202
William, Jun., freeman .............................................. 203
Harmon, Harman, John, freeman ................................ 187

Harker, Harper, Robert .............................................. 93, 96—99, 102, 103
and wife ............................................................... 103

Harris, Arthur ........................................................ 121, 130, 190, 202
Isaac ................................................................. 157
Harrison, Arthur, freeman ........................................... 182
Hart, Nicholas .......................................................... 195
Hartopp, William .................................................... 189
Hartub, William ...................................................... 190
Harvey, Thomas ...................................................... 195
Thomas, Sen., freeman .............................................. 206
Thomas, Jun., freeman .............................................. 206
William ................................................................. 121, 130, 145, 199
freeman ................................................................. 186, 205
on committee to take Treasurer's account 127

Hatch, Jeremiah ....................................................... 155, 159
freeman ................................................................. 180, 204
John ................................................................. 192, 193
Jonathan .............................................................. 131, 133, 136
freeman ................................................................. 179
Thomas ................................................................. 193
freeman ................................................................. 180, 195
Walter ................................................................. 191, 199
freeman ................................................................. 180, 204
William ................................................................. 191
freeman ................................................................. 175, 204
William, Jun., freeman .............................................. 183

Hathaway, Hatheway, Hathaway, Hathway, Arthur, 197
freeman ................................................................. 181
John ................................................................. 108, 110, 118, 128, 130
freeman ................................................................. 179, 187, 205
John, Jun., freeman ................................................. 206
See Hadaway.

Hatherley, Timothy .................................................. 198
freeman ................................................................. 178, 175
Mr. ................................................................. 210
Haward, George, freeman ........................................... 179
John, freeman ......................................................... 181, 185
Robert ................................................................. 190
Thomas, freeman .................................................... 185
Thomas, Sen., ......................................................... 202
Thomas, Jun., ......................................................... 202
See Heyward.
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Reference</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Hawes, Edmund</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on committee to take the Treasurer's account</td>
<td>93, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>176, 182, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Freeman</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr. on committee to take the Treasurer's account</td>
<td>110, 113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hawkes, Ludowick</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hayle, William</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hedges, Abraham</td>
<td>109, 111, 113, 135, 136, 139, 140, 161</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eliho</td>
<td>107, 112, 132, 162</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>132, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Edge</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heeks, Robert</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Hicks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hewes, John</td>
<td>191, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>173, 183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hewett, Humphry</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Freeman</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Heyward, John</td>
<td>188, 190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Freeman</td>
<td>175, 182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Sen.,</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Jun.,</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Hayward</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hick, Thomas</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hicks, Hickes, Daniel</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lydia</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>188, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>174, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Heeks</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Higgens, Higens, Alexander</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>184, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>189, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Higgenson, Richard</td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hiland, Thomas</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Hyland</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hill, Thomas</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph, Freeman</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hillier, William</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alias Tilly, Hugh</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>alias Tille, Hugh, Freeman</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hills, Hercules</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hinckley, Hinckly, John</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>175, 177, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>177, 183, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Jun., Freeman</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mr.</td>
<td>128, 143, 154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>allowance to</td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hinckman, Edmund</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, of Marshfield</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoar, Hoare, Hezekiah</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hoar, Hezekiah, Freeman</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Freeman</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>194, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>176, 185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hodges, Hodges, Henry, Freeman</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas</td>
<td>100, 187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hodgkin, Houskine, Ann</td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>109, 188, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wife of</td>
<td>111</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holbrooke, John</td>
<td>152, 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holly, Hollye, Joseph</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holman, Edward</td>
<td>100, 188, 210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Holmes, Abraham</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac, Freeman</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Israel, Freeman</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Freeman</td>
<td>100, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>174, 181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Josiah, Freeman</td>
<td>142, 143, 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>204, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, Freeman</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>190, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, Sen., Freeman</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>fined</td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hopkins, Hopkens, Caleb</td>
<td>165, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giles, Freeman</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen, Freeman</td>
<td>173, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howe, Thomas</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howell, Thomas</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howes, House, Jeremiah, Freeman</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jeremiah, Jun., Freeman</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, Freeman</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>106, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>176, 183, 186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on committee to take the Treasurer's account</td>
<td>140, 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howland, Arthur</td>
<td>100, 196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and wife</td>
<td>95, 99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Arthur, Jun.,</td>
<td>119, 120, 124, 127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, Freeman</td>
<td>98, 103, 104, 189, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>wife of</td>
<td>95</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jabez</td>
<td>119, 120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Freeman</td>
<td>94, 197, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>173, 207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen.</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Jun.</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Name</td>
<td>Page Numbers</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>-----------------------</td>
<td>--------------</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Howland, John, Jun.,</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph,</td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on committee to take</td>
<td>149</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Treasurer's</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>account</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel,</td>
<td>107, 110, 113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zoeth, Freeman</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>and wife,</td>
<td>95, 96</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hubbell, Israel,</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huckins, Thomas,</td>
<td>127—129, 132, 133, 136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on committee to take</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Treasurer's</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>account</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Huckings, Thomas,</td>
<td>130, 133, 193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hughes, Thomas</td>
<td>131</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hull, Joseph,</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>104, 194, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stritman</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hunter, Edmund,</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Enoch, Freeman</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Freeman</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Peter, Freeman</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, Freeman</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Lieutenant, on</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>committee to take</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>the Treasurer's</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>account</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hurter, Rebekah</td>
<td>154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>164</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hurst, James</td>
<td>186, 187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, Freeman</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hussey, Robert</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Hyland, Thomas</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Hildand</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>INDIAN HOKEN</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indian Will</td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indian sheriff</td>
<td>165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indian squaw,</td>
<td>165, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>witnesses and charges</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>about</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Indians</td>
<td>111, 113, 124, 134</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ingham, Thomas</td>
<td>109, 111, 113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Irish, John</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tyde, Tyd, Nicholas,</td>
<td>100, 121, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nicholas, Sen,</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>J ACKSON, ABBRAHAM,</td>
<td>115, 116, 129, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>178, 202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel,</td>
<td>121, 124, 128, 130, 193, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>177, 183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jacobbs, Captain</td>
<td>166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James, an Indian</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>James II, King of</td>
<td>165, 166</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>England, &amp;c.,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>proclamations of</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jenkins, Jenkins,</td>
<td>98, 112, 192, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jenkin, Jenkins,</td>
<td>178, 183, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jenkens, Edward</td>
<td>132, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>174, 177, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>daughter of</td>
<td>187, 193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John,</td>
<td>124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>209, 205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas,</td>
<td>152, 153</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>148, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jenney, John,</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen.</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Jun.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel,</td>
<td>193, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Johnson, Humphrey,</td>
<td>140, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John,</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jones, Joanes, Mary,</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ralph</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert, Freeman</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Teague,</td>
<td>103, 105, 148, 157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas,</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>140, 141</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jordaine, Jourdaine,</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Burgh, Freeman</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John,</td>
<td>181, 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>193, 194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joyce, John</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Judkin, Job</td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>K ANUDAH, ALEXANDER,</td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kemp, Kempe, William,</td>
<td>175, 182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kempton, Kemton,</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim, Sen.</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ephraim, Jun.</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Manasseh</td>
<td>189, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kennebeck</td>
<td>93, 98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kenricke, Kenerick,</td>
<td>192, 209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kenricke, George,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>175, 178, 209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Freeman</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kerby, Kerbey, John,</td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, Sen.</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, Jun.</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>93, 95—98, 103</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>King, Kinge, Clement,</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Philip, Freeman</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel,</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas,</td>
<td>191, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>183, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Jun, Freeman</td>
<td>180, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Kinsman, William,</td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Knapp, Aaron</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC. 273

Knapp, Aaron, freeman, 186
Knott, George, freeman, 193
Knowles, John, 107, 110, 113
Richard, 188
Knowlman, John, 140
LAKE, RICHARD, freeman, 186
Lapham, Thomas, 191
Latham, Lathame, Robert, 152, 153
freeman, 178
Laud, Edward, 119
Launder, Thomas, 192
freeman, 184
William, 196
Lawrance, Richard, 188
LAWRENCE, Manor, 193
freeman, 178
Lettice, Letts, Thomas, 188, 197
Leigh and Luke, Sen., wife of, 143
Leichfeild, Experience, freeman, 182
Leichfeild, Laurence, 193
Leichfeild, see Leichfeild.
Lilly, 196
Lincoln, Linkhorne, Linkorne, Samuel, 111
Thomas, 118, 199
freeman, 186, 205
Lindell, Lyndall, James, 189
freeman, 182
Limnell, Robert, freeman, 183
Limett, Limitt, Litt, David, 193
freeman, 179, 207
Hannah, 157
Robert, 193, 200
freeman, 176
See Lennett.
Lists of names of freemen and others, 187—210
Little, Little, Ephram, 207
Issac, on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 167
freeman, 207
Samuel, freeman, 208
Thomas, 114, 116, 180
Little Compton rates, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
Lofthorp, Lofthope, Lofthorp, Lofthorp, Laythorp,
Laythorpe, Lofthorp, Barnabas, 165
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 143
147, 149, 155, 161, 163, 167
freeman, 206
Barnabas, Jun., freeman, 207
Benjamin, 194
John, 193
freeman, 175
Joseph, 121, 123, 200
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 119, 145, 167
freeman, 206
Mark, freeman, 185
Melatlah, freeman, 207
Samuel, 193
Thomas, 193, 200
freeman, 207
Lieutenant, 133
on committee to take Treasurer's account, 124
Mr., freeman, 176
Low, Loe, Anthony, 94
John, 137
fined, 127, 129, 136, 137
Lucas, Lukas, Benoni, freeman, 203
Samuel, freeman, 203
Thomas, 97, 103, 104, 114, 116, 131
Lambard, Lumbert, Barnard, 193, 200
freeman, 173, 177, 206
Benjamin, 127, 128
freeman, 207
Caleb, 127
freeman, 179
Jabez, 138, 140

35
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.

Lumbard, Jedidiah, 125, 127, 128  
Joseph, freeman, 179  
Joshua, freeman, 207  
Thomas, 193  
Thomas, Sen., freeman, 179  
Thomas, Jun., freeman, 179  
Lumphkin, Lumpkine, Lumpken, William, 119, 120, 194  
freeman, 185  
Luse, Harke, 101

MACALL, JAMES, freeman, 208  
Macey, Mace, Macie, George, 195, 199  
freeman, 180, 205  
Magistrates, salary of, 118, 128, 130, 134, 137, 155, 159  
Magistrates' table, money raised to defray the ex-  

Major, the, 133  
allowance to, 121, 137  
salary of, 128, 130, 134, 137  
Makepeace, William, 138, 139, 141, 143, 145, 147  
Maker, James, 126, 127  
Males, able to bear arms, names of, 187—210  
Mann, Richard, freeman, 183  
Mannamoyett, Mannamoie, Manamoy, rates, 134, 161, 162, 164, 167, 169  
Mantah, John, freeman, 184  
Marchant, Abishai, and wife, 132, 139  
Marshall, the, allowance to, 94  
See Under Marshal.  
Marshfield, rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 146, 149, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169, names of freemen and others, 177, 178, 195, 196, 201, 204  
Martin, Abrahm, freeman, 178  
Mason, Henry, 192  
Noah, freeman, 209  
Mathews, Mathew, Mathews, James, 194, 200  
freeman, 176, 185, 206  
John, freeman, 123, 143  
Marmaduke, freeman, 194  
freeman, 176, 185  
Samuel, 135  
Maycombe, Maycombe, John, freeman, 105  
William, freeman, 142, 189  
Maynard, John, 190  
Mayne, Ezekiel, 104

Mayo, James, 158  
John, freeman, 176, 184, 208  
Nathaniel, freeman, 194, 202  
Samuel, 193  
Merrick, Merricke, Merrick, Henry, freeman, 182  
William, freeman, 190, 202  
m千米, 182, 208  
Merrit, Henry, 101  
Middleborough, rates, 133, 135, 142, 144, 156, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169  
Miller, John, 130, 200  
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 147, 163  
of Yarmouth, freeman, 185, 186, 206  
of Rehoboth, freeman, 178  
John, Sen., of Rehoboth, freeman, 178  
John, Jun., of Rehoboth, freeman, 178  
Mitchell, Michell, Michelle, Mihell, Experience, 96, 97, 189, 198, 210  
freeman, 174, 203  
Richard, 132, 157  
and wife, 109  
Mr., preacher of God's word at Scituate, 158  
paid for election sermon, 165  
Mackey, Daniel, 96  
Moke, Daniel, freeman, 186  
Monchasidee, an Indian, fined, 122  
Moore, George, 191  
Mory, Jonathan, freeman, 203  
Morton, Ephraim, 150, 197  
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 133, 140, 155, 161, 163  
freeman, 292  
George, freeman, 202  
John, 106, 189, 197  
freeman, 203  
Nathaniel, 189, 197  
freeman, 174, 202  
Robert, freeman, 179  
Thomas, freeman, 189, 197  
off, 202  
Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treas-  

Moses, John, freeman, 181  
Mose, an Indian, fined, 122  
Mote, Nathaniel, 190  
Mount Hope, 165  
Mullens, William, 190  
Myles, Mr., 122, 124, 128  
Mynor, John, freeman, 182
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.

NAMES OF FREEMEN and others, 187—210
Nanaquaquett, Nunaquaquett, ... 162, 163
Nanaquaquett, Nunquaquett, ... 155, 156, 159, 160, 166, 168.

Nash, Samuel, ... 188, 198
Lieutenant, ... 174
Marshal, ... 147, 150
Nauset, Indian sachem of, ... 123
Nawsett, names of freemen of, ... 177
Negus, Negroes, ... 154
Isaac, ... 146, 154
Nelson, William, ... 161, 188, 197
Newland, Jeremiah, ... 96
John, ... 95—98, 103
John, ... 95, 96, 99, 103
wife of, ... 95, 103
freeman, ... 176, 184
Newman, Samuel, ... 201
freeman, ... 177, 196, 200
Samuel, Jun., ... 179
New Plymouth, see Plymouth.
Nicarson, Joseph, ... 148
Nicholas, ... 186
Robert, ... 161
freeman, ... 186
Rahamah, ... 148
Samuel, ... 148
Nichols, Nicholas, Thomas, ... 139, 192
General, ... 122
Nicholson, Nicholas, William, ... 194
freeman, ... 176
Nicherson, Nicarson, William, ... 119, 120, 122, 124, 127
freeman, ... 185
Norcutt, William, ... 194
Norkett, William, ... 109
Norman, Hugh, ... 194
Samuel, ... 114, 116, 120, 131
Northcoate, William, ... 185
Noy, Benjamin, ... 193
Nye, Benjamin, ... 179
John, ... 192
Jonathan, ... 205

OATH OF FIDELITY, persons fined for refusing to take, ... 103
Officers, salary or wages of, ... 130, 134, 138, 147, 150, 153, 155, 156, 159, 160, 166, 168

Okilia, David, ... 186
Oldum, Ouldume, ... 189
William, ... 150
Ormsby, John, ... 209
Otis, Otis, John, ... 135
Joseph, ... 207
Stephan, ... 205

PACKER, SAMUEL, ... 157
Samuel, Sen., of Bridgewater, ... 137
Samuel, Sen., ... 130
Thomas, ... 140
Paddocke, Robert, ... 188
Paddy, William, ... 198
freeman, ... 174
Paine, Payne, James, ... 207
Samuel, ... 200
Stephan, ... 201
freeman, ... 177, 196, 200
Stephan, Jun., ... 178
Thomas, of Eastham, ... 208
of Yarmouth, ... 176, 194
Thomas, Jun., of Eastham, ... 209
Mr., on committee to take the Treasurer's account, ... 110, 113, 116
Palmer, Pallmer, John, ... 110
John, Sen., ... 180
John, Jun., ... 107, 119
John, Jun., ... 180
Jonah, ... 178, 209
Josias, ... 136
Samuel, ... 111
Thomas, ... 204
Walter, ... 201
Mr., ... 177, 196
William, ... 165, 194, 210
freeman, ... 176, 185
Parker, Elisha, ... 179
John, ... 195
John, ... 176
Mary, ... 164
Robert, ... 94
freeman, ... 178
William, ... 166, 195, 199
freeman, ... 176, 182
and wife, ... 95
——, of Scituate, ... 155
Partrich, George, ... 199, 198
freeman, ... 175, 182, 203
Ralph, ... 198
freeman, ... 174
Patrick, fined, ... 152
Paul, Paule, Richard, ... 195
freeman, ... 186
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.

Paul, William, 108, 110
Paybody, John, freeman, 175
William, 111, 114, 189, 198
freeman, 203
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
count, 132, 133, 161
Peales, Pales, William, 191
freeman, 183
Pears, Peirce, Pierce, Abraham, 187, 190, 198
freeman, 174, 175, 204
Benjamin, Freeman, 205
Joseph, 151, 152
William, 193, 194
Peck, Pecke, John, freeman, 178, 209
Joseph, 178, 209
freeman, 209
Joseph, Jun, freeman, 179
Nicholas, 201
freeman, 209
Samuel, freeman, 209
Peram, Abrahm, freeman, 209
John, freeman, 209
Perren, John, freeman, 178
Perry, Perrey, Perrie, Anthony, freeman, 178, 209
Edward, 93, 96—98, 105
Eem, freeman, 179
John, 195
Thomas, 126
William, 190
freeman, 192, 205
Phelpes, Thomas, 114, 115, 120
Phillips, Phillip, Benjamin, freeman, 208
James, freeman, 186
John, 106, 189
freeman, 182
Mary, of Taunto, 126, 128, 130, 133
Thomas, freeman, 186
William, 195
——, 139
Pitte, John, freeman, 179
Pickle, Jonas, freeman, 180
Pinchen, Thomas, 199
Pinson, Pynson, Pencen, Thomas, 191
freeman, 182, 204
Pitcocke, George, freeman, 150
Pitney, James, 196
Pitt, Peter, 192, 199
freeman, 186, 205
Plymouth, 145
rates, 117, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146,
149, 150, 153, 155, 156, 158—161, 164, 167, 169.
names of freemen and others of, 173, 181, 187,
197, 203
Plymouth Colony: houses and land belonging to, 165
names of freemen and others, 173—210
Plymouth Colony: salary of the Governor and
magistrates, see Governor and magis-
trates.
See Treasurer.
Taxes, see Rates.
Treasurer's accounts, see Treasurer.
Pocasset, 161—163
and Punkateest, 163
Pogonatowam, an Indian, 110
Pontus, William, freeman, 174
Poole, Captain William, 195, 199
freeman, 176
Pope, Thomas, 97, 109, 111, 113, 116, 131, 188
freeman, 181
Potter, Vincent, freeman, 184
Powell, William, 195
Pratt, Benajah, 197
Jonathan, 197, 198
freeman, 202
Joshua, 188
freeman, 174, 203
Phinehas, 187
freeman, 174
Marshal, salary of, 147
Preble, Abraham, freeman, 183
Preence, Thomas, 188, 201
freeman, 173, 177
Presberr, Doreas, 111
Presbury, John, 192
Frachard, Richard, freeman, 176, 185
Frachett, Richard, 194
Printing, money to be raised to pay for, 134, 168
Privateers, the, charges about, 165, 166
Provision, prices of, 117, 123, 125, 131, 134, 138, 142,
144, 146, 153, 156
Pryce, Joseph, 190
Thomas, freeman, 182
Punkeaste, Punkeaste, Punkateest, Punocatest, 162,
163, 166, 168
rates, 158, 160, 162, 164, 167, 169
Purchase, Oliver, 195
freeman, 176
Purchasers' names, 210
Pursevall, James, 132
Putle, ———, 196
Quakers, 95
Quakers' meetings, twenty-five persons fined for
attending, 103
Quequequantest, an Indian, fined, 122
RAMSDEN, JOSEPH, 135, 189
freeman, 181
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.  
277

<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Freeman</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Randall, Randle, Job.</td>
<td></td>
<td>157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td></td>
<td>158</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td></td>
<td>112, 129, 130, 131, 191, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>180, 183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, Sen.</td>
<td></td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ransom, Ransome, Robert</td>
<td></td>
<td>109, 157</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rates ordered by the Court, and levied, 112, 115, 117, 123, 125, 126, 128, 130, 131, 134, 137, 138, 141, 142, 144, 146, 147, 149, 150, 153—162, 164, 166, 167, 169.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rawlins, Nathaniel,</td>
<td></td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Sen.</td>
<td></td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, Jun.</td>
<td></td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Read, Reed, Reade, Benjamin</td>
<td></td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Daniel,</td>
<td></td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>178, 205, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen. freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>190, 209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodman</td>
<td></td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rehoboth</td>
<td></td>
<td>106, 108, 120, 145, 147, 154</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Names of freemen and others, 177, 178, 196, 201, 204</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Seacumek.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Renell, James</td>
<td></td>
<td>488</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reynolds, William,</td>
<td></td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Raw, Edward</td>
<td></td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Reynor, John</td>
<td></td>
<td>188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>173</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richmond, John,</td>
<td></td>
<td>121, 125, 145</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>186, 205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>—of Taunton</td>
<td></td>
<td>139</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rickard, Rickett, Esther</td>
<td></td>
<td>109</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Gyles,</td>
<td></td>
<td>111, 113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>174, 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giles, Sen.</td>
<td></td>
<td>100, 104, 109, 114, 135, 188, 197, 202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Giles, Jun.</td>
<td></td>
<td>188, 187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>202, 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Jun.</td>
<td></td>
<td>142</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodman</td>
<td></td>
<td>102</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riddaway, James,</td>
<td></td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rider, see Ryder.</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Riddman, Thomas,</td>
<td></td>
<td>104, 107</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>188, 187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ring, Ringe, Andrew.</td>
<td></td>
<td>174, 202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td></td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Eleyzer,</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William,</td>
<td></td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert, Thomas,</td>
<td></td>
<td>188, 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robinson, John,</td>
<td></td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>th</td>
<td></td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robinson, George,</td>
<td></td>
<td>121</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robinson, George,</td>
<td></td>
<td>178, 209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac</td>
<td></td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac, Jun., and wife</td>
<td></td>
<td>173, 177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>118</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel,</td>
<td></td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas,</td>
<td></td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td></td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Recess, Hugh,</td>
<td></td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roger, John</td>
<td></td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rogers, James,</td>
<td></td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td></td>
<td>121, 191, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen. freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>182—184, 207, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Jun. freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph,</td>
<td></td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>108—110, 190, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas,</td>
<td></td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td></td>
<td>132</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rollox, William,</td>
<td></td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rose, Roes, Joseph,</td>
<td></td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas,</td>
<td></td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Roue, John</td>
<td></td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>207, 208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowe, John, freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowley, Henry</td>
<td></td>
<td>193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses</td>
<td></td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Rowse, John</td>
<td></td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Royle, Gabriel</td>
<td></td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ruckman, John,</td>
<td></td>
<td>184</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Russell, George</td>
<td></td>
<td>129, 139, 191, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>188, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td></td>
<td>193, 195, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>177</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td></td>
<td>168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ryder, Rider, John,</td>
<td></td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph,</td>
<td></td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Mary</td>
<td></td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel,</td>
<td></td>
<td>194, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>185, 202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, Jun.,</td>
<td></td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, Jun., freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>181</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Zechariah, freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

SABINE, SABIN, JOSEPH, freeman... 200
Samuel, freeman... 200
William... 115, 201
freeman... 209
Saconett... 161
rates... 158
Sampson, Samson, Abraham, 107, 121, 128, 189, 198
freeman... 182, 204
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Names</th>
<th>Page</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Sampson, Abraham, Jun.</td>
<td>126</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>George, and wife</td>
<td>104</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry</td>
<td>189, 198, 210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Isaac, freeman</td>
<td>175, 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen, freeman</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sanford, Robert</td>
<td>116</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sandwich</td>
<td>199, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>names of freemen and others, 175, 198, 192, 199, 204</td>
<td>193, 195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169.</td>
<td>193, 195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sappanam, an Indian</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Surjeant, William</td>
<td>200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saunders, Sanders, Christopher, freeman</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, freeman</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tobias</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>of Sandwich</td>
<td>163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Saunders, Henry</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Savory, Anthony, freeman</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>109, 111, 113</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>97, 102, 105, 117, 138, 188</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scadding, William, freeman</td>
<td>186</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scituate</td>
<td>116, 145, 165</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169.</td>
<td>193, 195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>names of freemen and others, 175, 180, 182, 183, 190, 198, 204</td>
<td>193, 195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Scudder, John</td>
<td>193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seacunck, alias Rebooth, freeman of</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seares, Sarees, Sarees, Sayer, John, Jun., freeman</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Paul, freeman</td>
<td>186, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard, freeman</td>
<td>184, 194, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silas, freeman</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stepheh, Henry</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Secretary, to be paid for writing over the new laws</td>
<td>195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Seward, William</td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shaw, Shawe, James</td>
<td>157, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, freeman</td>
<td>197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen.</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Jun.</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Jonathan</td>
<td>197, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas, freeman</td>
<td>202, 203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shelley, Shelly, Shilliey, John. freeman</td>
<td>193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Robert</td>
<td>182, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shilley, James</td>
<td>210</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shepherd, William, freeman</td>
<td>187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sherman, John, freeman</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel, freeman</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William, freeman</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shiffericke, Samuel</td>
<td>151, 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shillingsworth, Shillingworth, Shillingsworth, Thomas</td>
<td>193, 195</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shillingsworth, Shillingworth, Shillingsworth, Thomas</td>
<td>177, 194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Shillingsworth.</td>
<td>198, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shirkiffe, Shirkiffe, Sherrliffe, William</td>
<td>98, 99</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shove, George, freeman</td>
<td>205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, freeman</td>
<td>206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shewomante lands, money received for</td>
<td>148</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Shrieve, Thomas</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Sillis, Richard, freeman</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Silvester, Dinah</td>
<td>122, 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph, freeman</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Richard</td>
<td>151</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simons, Simmons, Symons, John</td>
<td>119</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Moses</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Simonson, Simonson, Simonson, John, freeman</td>
<td>204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>189, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Smith, Smyth, Daniel</td>
<td>201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>on committee to take the Treasurer’s account</td>
<td>136, 141, 145, 147, 149, 161, 163</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Deborah</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Francis, freeman</td>
<td>187, 205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Henry, freeman</td>
<td>179</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>108, 188, 193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen.</td>
<td>193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Jun.</td>
<td>193, 200</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, the younger</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joshua, freeman</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC. 279

Smith, Josiah, 155
Ralph, 106, 113
freeman, 173, 184
Richard, 188
freeman, 180, 186
Samuel, 205
Sarah, 122, 124
Shuball, 205
Mr., 168
Snow, Anthony, 189, 201
freeman, 207
Jabez, and wife, 132
John, 209
Josiah, of Eastham, 208
of Marshfield, 208
Mark, 189, 202
freeman, 208
Nicholas, 189, 201
freeman, 174, 177
Stephen, 208
William, 188
freeman, 185
Somers, Thomas, 112
Soule, Elizabeth, 107, 110
George, 189, 198, 210
freeman, 174, 175
wife of, 90
John, 98, 99, 103, 153
Nathaniel, 126, 128, 133, 136
Zedchariah, 189, 198
Southworth, Southwood, Constant, 94, 100, 102, 190,
freeman, 198
Edward, 121, 133
freeman, 204
Nathaniel, 202
Thomas, 100, 101, 188, 197
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
account, 93
freeman, 174
Captain, 121
Lieutenant, 101, 197
Mr., 137
Sowams, rates, 118, 123
Sowther, Nathaniel, 188
freeman, 173
Sparrow, Jonathan, 184, 208
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 163,
Richard, 138, 202
freeman, 174
Spooner, William, 187, 107
Sprague, Francis, 190, 210
freeman, 175
John, 98, 111, 120, 131, 132, 193
Samuel, 168, 210

Sprague, Samuel, 207
Squa Sachem, of Saconnett, 140
Stacye, Richard, 195
freeman, 187
Stakenbery, Peter, 187
Standish, Alexander, 190, 198
freeman, 203
Josiah, 198, 202
freeman, 203
Miles, 173, 174
Captain, 190
Standlocke, Richard, 180
Stanford, Robert, 121
Stanton, Joseph, 208
Starr, Comfort, 190
Stedman, Isaac, 191
freeman, 183
Stevens, Francis, 179
Richard, 206
Simon, 122
Williams, 208
Stockbridge, Charles, 180
Stoddard, Simeon, 168
Street, Streets, Francis, 186
Nicholas, 186
Mr., 195
Stronge, John, 195
freeman, 176
Studson, Studton, Steelson, Benjamin, 205
John, 204
Robert, 129, 198
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
count, 119
freeman, 183, 204
Samuel, 265
Cornet, 153, 157
on committee to take Treasurer's account, 110
Stukeley, John, 184
Sturgis, Sturges, Edward, 110, 130, 194, 200
freeman, 186
Edward, Sen., 108
freeman, 206
Edward, Jun., 132, 133
Samuel, 107
Thomas, 206
Sturtivant, Stertevant, Samuel, 99
Sucquatsamake, an Indian, 110
Summers, Sumers, Thomas, 120, 122, 124
Sutcliffe, Abraham, 122, 124
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.

Sutcliffe, Abraham, freeman, ........................................ 180, 205
Sutton, George, .......................................................... 191
fremman, ................................................................. 183
John, .......................................................... 132, 133, 136, 199
fremman, ................................................................. 189
Simon, ................................................................. 191
fremman, ................................................................. 183
William, .......................................................... 118, 120
— of Scituate, ......................................................... 163, 164
Swansev, ................................................................. 136
rates, 128, 131, 134, 138, 142, 144, 149, 150, 156,
158, 159, 162, 164, 167, 169
Swift, Swift, John, .................................................... 103
William, ............................................................... 139, 133, 192
fremman, ................................................................. 179, 205
Symkins, Nicholas, .................................................... 193, 194
fremman, ................................................................. 185

TABOR, PHILIP, fremman, ............................................ 176
Tanner, Mr., ............................................................ 122, 124
Tart, Tart, Edward, .................................................... 191
Thomas, ................................................................. 191
fremman, ................................................................. 183
Taunton, ................................................................. 104, 107, 111, 145, 147, 148, 163
rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 143, 144, 146,
149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169
names of fremmen and others, 176, 186, 195, 199,
204
Taylor, Tayler, Henry, fremman, .................................. 179
Joseph, fremman, ...................................................... 208
Lydia, ................................................................. 131
Richard, ............................................................ 192, 194
fremman, ................................................................. 185, 186
Temple, Richard, ........................................................ 194
Templer, Richard, fremman, ...................................... 185
Thacher, Anthony, ..................................................... 194, 200
fremman, ................................................................. 176, 185
John, fremman, ........................................................ 206
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
count, ............................................................... 127, 155, 163
Redulphus, fremman, ................................................ 204
Thatcher, Captain, ..................................................... 164
Thorne, Joseph, ........................................................ 151, 152
Thomas, John, ........................................................ 196
fremman, ................................................................. 178, 208
Nathaniel, ............................................................. 125, 145, 153, 195, 196, 201
on committee to take the Treasurer's ac-
count, ............................................................... 163
fremman, ................................................................. 177, 207
Nathaniel, Jun., fremman, ...................................... 208
Samuel, fremman, ..................................................... 208
William, ............................................................ 127, 128, 139, 195, 210
fremman, ................................................................. 173, 177
Captain, ............................................................... 99, 104

Thresher, Christopher, .............................................. 195
fremman, ................................................................. 186
Israel, fremman, ....................................................... 206
Thresher, Joseph, fremman, .................................... 206
Thurstone, Charles, .................................................... 187
Tilden, Joseph, ........................................................ 191
fremman, ................................................................. 183
Nathaniel, ............................................................. 132
Stephen, fremman, .................................................... 180
Thomas, ............................................................... 191
fremman, ................................................................. 178
Mr., ................................................................. 100
Tiley, Thomas, ........................................................ 189
Till, James, ........................................................... 191
Tilly, Tillie, William, ............................................... 193
alias Hillier, Hugh, .................................................... 194
fremman, ................................................................. 185
Tilson, Edmond, ....................................................... 188
fremman, ................................................................. 174, 181
Edward, ............................................................... 197
Ephraim, .............................................................. 113, 114
fremman, ................................................................. 202
John, ................................................................. 129
Tilton, John, ........................................................... 191
Tinkham, Ephraim, .................................................... 144, 189
fremman, ................................................................. 181
Tisdale, Tisdall, James, fremman, .............................. 205
John, ................................................................. 123, 190, 199
fremman, ................................................................. 175, 182
John, Jun., ........................................................... 121
Titus, John, Sen., fremman, ..................................... 209
John, Jun., fremman, ............................................... 209
Tobery, Thomas, fremman, .................................... 180
Tomphius, Samuel, ................................................... 189, 202
fremman, ................................................................. 182
Tompson, John, ....................................................... 189
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 136,
140
Torrey, James, ......................................................... 105, 106, 108, 198
fremman, ................................................................. 204
William, fremman, .................................................... 204
Lieutenant, on committee to take the Treas-
er's account, ...................................................... 113
Totman, Thomas, ..................................................... 112, 114, 116, 129, 124, 127, 129
Toute, Richard, ........................................................ 191
Tracye, John, .......................................................... 198
fremman, ................................................................. 204
Stephen, fremman, .................................................... 174
Treasurer, the, .......................................................... 101, 133
allowance to, ........................................................... 108, 121
salary of, 94, 101, 102, 105, 106, 108, 111, 114,
117, 121, 125, 128, 130, 135, 137, 139, 141,
143, 145, 146, 148, 155, 159, 160, 166, 168
Treasurer's account, 93, 104, 106, 107, 110, 113, 116,
119, 120, 124, 129, 132, 133, 136, 139, 141,
143, 145, 146, 148, 154, 160, 163, 164, 167
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Role</th>
<th>Page Numbers</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Treat, Samuel</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trope, William</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>207</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Truant, Treuant,</td>
<td>Morris, or Maurice</td>
<td>189, 201</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Trumple Ralph</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tubbs, Dorothy</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>143</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Tupper, Thomas</td>
<td>99, 192, 199</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Goodman</td>
<td></td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Turner, Daniel</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Humphrey</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen.</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Jun.</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>180, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>129, 124</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Michael</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Nathaniel, Freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>180, 205</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Susanna</td>
<td></td>
<td>137</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>98</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twineing, Twining,</td>
<td>William</td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Twizden, John</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vobes, John,</td>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td></td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>WADE, NICHOLAS</td>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td></td>
<td>182</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wadfield, John</td>
<td></td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wadiloue, Nicholas</td>
<td></td>
<td>194</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wadsworth, Waddsorth,</td>
<td>Christopher</td>
<td>190, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, James</td>
<td></td>
<td>106, 121, 130, 192, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walker, Ralph</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>174</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wanaunt, an Indian</td>
<td>fined</td>
<td>122</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wanton, Edward</td>
<td></td>
<td>151, 152</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Warren, James</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>203</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waterman, Joseph</td>
<td></td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waterman, Joseph</td>
<td></td>
<td>190</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Waterman, Joseph</td>
<td></td>
<td>133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watson, George</td>
<td></td>
<td>188, 187</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Watters, Anthony</td>
<td></td>
<td>196</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weatherden, see</td>
<td>Witherden</td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Webb, George</td>
<td>fined</td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Weesunka, an Indian</td>
<td>fined</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wells, Isaac</td>
<td></td>
<td>193</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>West, Francis</td>
<td></td>
<td>189, 198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Under Marshall</td>
<td>Salary of</td>
<td>165, 130, 134, 168</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Ure, see Ewer</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Usher, Mr.</td>
<td></td>
<td>120</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Utley, Samuel</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>180</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vassell, John</td>
<td>Williams</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td></td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vaughan, George</td>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>108, 133</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vinall, John</td>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vincent, Henry</td>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>180, 204</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>179, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>193, 199</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>175, 206</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vixon, Robert</td>
<td>Freeman</td>
<td>202</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Vobes, Vobes, John</td>
<td></td>
<td>189</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>
INDEX TO THE TREASURY ACCOUNTS, ETC.

West, Peter, freeman, 204
Thomas, 133
Treyford, 196
Weston, Edmund, freeman, 180, 198
Elmian, freeman, 204
Samuel, freeman, 204
Weyburne, Thomas, freeman, 182
Whale, payment from Barnstable on account of a, 165
Wheaton, Robert, freeman, 178
Wheildon, Henry, 194
Wheldon, Gabriel, freeman, 185
Whetcomb, Whetcombe, Whetcome, Whitcombe, John, freeman, 191
Robert, 104, 114
Whetstone, John, freeman, 183
Whieldon, John, freeman, 180
Whippoo, James, freeman, 207
Whiston, John, freeman, 180, 205
Whistons, John, 191
White, Daniel, freeman, 208
Ebenezer, freeman, 208
Emmanuel, 194, 200
Gowen, 190
Joseph, 155
Nicholas, 147
Peregrine, 106, 201
Resolved, 191, 199
Timothy, 155
young, of Bristol, 161
Whitney, Jeremiah, 189
freeman, 179
Thomas, 188
Whittacre, Richard, freeman, 209
Wickson, Robert, 187
Wilbor, Joseph, freeman, 186, 206
Whibocke, Shadrach, freeman, 186, 206
Will, an Indian, 132
Willeid, George, 190
freeman, 182
Willett, Willet, Thomas, 188, 197
freeman, 174
Julian, 98, 100, 102, 105
Williams, Alexander, 196
Edward, 191
John, freeman, 175, 204
John, Sen., 191, 198
John, Jun., 118, 191, 198
Joseph, freeman, 205
Williams, Nathaniel, freeman, 205
Richard, 195, 199
freeman, 176, 205
Samuel, 194
freeman, 205
Thomas, 189
freeman, 181, 208
Timothy, 196
Ensign, 109
Mr., 133
Williamson, Timothy, 201
Willington, Thomas, freeman, 187
Willis, Willes, Wills, John, 190, 202
freeman, 182
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 124
Joseph, freeman, 205
Lawrence, 192, 202
Hannah, 192
Richard, 184
William, 118, 191, 198
freeman, 183, 204
Wilmott, Wilmouth, Wilmouth, John, freeman, 209
Jonathan, freeman, 209
Thomas, freeman, 178, 209
Wilson, Benjamin, 195
John, 107
Richard, 190
Wing, Winge, Daniel, 93, 95, 97, 98, 192
John, 192
freeman, 185
Stephen, 97, 192
freeman, 180
Win: man, Mr., 196
Winslow, Winslowe, Edward, 195, 196
freeman, 173, 177
Isaac, freeman, 208
John, 120, 187
freeman, 173
Josiah, 100, 101, 105, 128, 130, 196, 196, 201
freeman, 173, 177
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 93, 101
gratuity of £10 ordered to, 95
Governor, the colony debtor to, 145
Jostis, Sen., 126, 133, 136, 201
on committee to take the Treasurer's account, 101
Jostis, Jun., 106, 101
Joseph, 196
Kenelme, 110, 190, 196, 201
freeman, 173, 177, 206
Kenelme, Jun., 107, 113, 116, 120
Nathaniel, freeman, 207
Nathaniel, Jun., freeman, 208
<table>
<thead>
<tr>
<th>Name</th>
<th>Position</th>
<th>Page(s)</th>
</tr>
</thead>
<tbody>
<tr>
<td>Winslow, Major</td>
<td></td>
<td>101, 106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Captain</td>
<td></td>
<td>94</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>See Major; see also</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Governor</td>
<td></td>
<td></td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winslow, Robert</td>
<td></td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>freeman</td>
<td></td>
<td>106</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Winter, Christopher</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>108, 110, 113, 101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>101</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Obadiah</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wiswall, Ichabod</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>103</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Witherden, John</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>191</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodfield, John</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodward, Walter</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>175</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodworth, Isaac</td>
<td></td>
<td>155, 160</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Joseph</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>127</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Walter</td>
<td></td>
<td>198</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woomham, an Indian</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>185</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Worden, Peter</td>
<td></td>
<td>110</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Witherley, Mr.</td>
<td></td>
<td>136</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Wood, Henry</td>
<td></td>
<td>188, 197</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>183</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Samuel</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>144</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Stephen</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>208</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Thomas</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>192</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>William</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>176</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>Woodcock, John</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>178</td>
</tr>
<tr>
<td>John, Sen.</td>
<td>freeman</td>
<td>209</td>
</tr>
</tbody>
</table>

Yarmouth:
- Rates, 118, 123, 126, 131, 134, 138, 141, 144, 146, 149, 150, 154, 156, 158—160, 162, 164, 167, 169.
- Names of freemen and others, 176, 185, 194, 200, 204.

Yeonge, John: 178
Younge, John: 184